

NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: CENTRAL

STATION: Rigo

VOLUME No: 26

ACCESSION No: 496.

1969 - 1970

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea,
PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of CENTRAL Report No. 4/69-70

Patrol Conducted by O. TUBJORA, PATROL OFFICER

Area Patrolled RIGO LOCAL GOVERNMENT ADMINISTRATIVE AREA

Patrol Accompanied by Europeans NIL

Natives CONSTABLE 1/C MOLA GIROU
SENIOR CONSTABLE 2221 CLEMENT

Duration—From 3/6/1969 to 8/1/1970

Number of Days 216 167 CAMPED 16 FIELD (183)

Did Medical Assistant Accompany? NIL

Last Patrol to Area by—District Services/...../1967

Medical/...../19.....

Map Reference RIGO SUB-DISTRICT MAP

Objects of Patrol TO REVISE CENSUS, TO CONDUCT AREA STUDY AND TO
CARRY OUT POLITICAL EDUCATION.

POPULATION OF AREA 19,038

Director of District Administration,
PORT MORESBY.

Archie Sney O'Leary

Forwarded, please.

/ / 19
District Commissioner

Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$.....

Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$.....

Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

.....
.....
.....



01. 1. 4.

1970

Telephone--2891

Our Reference.....67-2-2



Department of the Administrator,
District Office,
P.O. Box 775,
Port Moresby,
Central District.

4th March, 1970.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Konedobu.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO.4 of 1969/1970.

Forwarded in duplicate is a report of a patrol by Mr. O'R. Tubuora, Patrol Officer, of the Rigo Local Government Council area, together with comments from the A.D.C. Kwikila.

2. The patrol was extended over a 7 months period involving 167 days camped out and 16 Field days. The census was revised in 87 villages with a population of 18,663. It was the first census revision for several years. Unfortunately, it does not comply with instructions and the A.D.C. will be instructed to resubmit by recommended new census divisions.

3. The patrol instructions were very detailed but a task of this magnitude should have been the work of at least three separate patrols.

4. Mr. Tubuora was recalled from patrol to allow him to present a report before he attended the Public Service Training Centre. I think you will agree he has ably combined the carefully recorded statistics into an excellent Situation Report.

5. The emphasis of people at Gabone on economic development is interesting and the "mania" the people have for roads, generally, is indicative of their understanding of the effect of communications.

6. The similes on p.2 and p.19 on attitudes of the Rigo people to self-help are apt.

7. The Boku people's effort is commended and their support of the Council gratifying.

8. Mr. Tubuora has made some interesting observations on Political Education and unity. These will be of value to the Political Education Committee.

9. The question of toll gates would be a contentious matter.

10. The P.M.V. situation needs controlling if there is insufficient business to support them.

11. The list of trade stores, trucks, outboards, economic trees, guns, road mileages and other statistics are of considerable value.

/cont.

67-1-2/386

WJSG/jam

Department of the Administrator,
Sub-District Office,
KWIKILA,
Central District.

20th February, 1970.

The District Commissioner,
Central District,
PORT MORESBY.

RIGO PATROL REPORT No.10 1968/69.

1. Having newly arrived in this Sub-District my comments will be of a general nature only.
2. Mr TUBUORA has not dealt with all that he was asked to do in the Patrol Instructions. It would have taken him about two years to do so. The instructions were rather unrealistic as regards the time factor. As it is 216 days were spent on patrol and the report runs to 165 pages. The compilation of the statistics embodied in this report was in itself quite an achievement.
3. It is quite evident that the Rigo Council Area is too large to be covered in one patrol by one officer. Reports become too large and less likely to be read thoroughly. Future patrols should be shorter concentrating on one ward if the population is large and two where it is sparse. A situation Report can be submitted for each patrol and an Area Study compiled once a year from the information gathered on these patrols.

4. Local Government

The Rigo Local Government Council is not in good shape financially and appears to have been limping along for some time. There are several obvious reasons for this state of affairs.

- (a) Failure to hand ^{ov} non tax payers. \$10,000 outstanding.
- (b) Extreme carelessness in the use of Council equipment resulting in extremely high maintenance costs. e.g. \$14-00 per day on one piece throughout the year.
- (c) Poor supervision of Council staff. Work return very low.
- (d) Too much staff.
- (e) Failure to heed sound advice.
- (f) Failure to relate expenditure to expected benefits.

The President and Executive Committee have recognised most of these problems and have set about rectifying the more obvious ones. It is hoped that with proper maintenance and servicing, Council equipment will be more effective and efficient and spend less time laid up in the workshop. There will then be more effort put into the maintenance of existing roads and the construction of new access roads. This will remove 90% of the discontent. To many people the Council exists only as a means of getting a road or getting one repaired. The political implications are lost on them.

Few people in the Council area are willing to work to help themselves. They sit around waiting for the Council or Administration to do what they could well do themselves. This attitude may well be the result of having been spoon fed for too long. It is in part due to the nature of the people themselves and this will take years to alter, if it is ever possible to change the "happy go lucky attitude" referred to in this report.

190

Economic.

There is surprisingly little ex-patriate development in the Council area. This seems to have been due to the reluctance of the native people to sell land.

Whilst they retained the land for themselves they did nothing with it. There are signs that interest in developing their land as a source of income is increasing, though disputes over ownership are hindering such development.

Previously a trade store was thought to be the sure fine way to make money. Then it became a passenger truck whilst the women concentrated on producing bananas etc for sale at Koki. The report states that there is interest in developing cash crops. The figures contained from page 85 onwards show that this interest has not yet generated much action. One cannot help but feel that in the past. Department of Agriculture, Stock and Fisheries have put too much effort and staff into Kapogere Training Centre and not enough into extension work in the villages.

Some interest is being shown in cattle. With the extensive grasslands in this area there is great scope for expansion in this field and it will be encouraged at every opportunity.

Political.

It comes as quite a surprise to realize that political awareness, political knowledge and interest in politics in the Rigo Sub-District are just about on a par with that in the unsophisticated Gailala Sub-District. Yet the Rigo Sub-District has had the benefits of education, easy access to Port Moresby, and a higher standard of living. More people speak English, they have more radios etc, so theoretically they should be far in advance of unsophisticated groups. This is not the case.

What lessons can one then learn from accepting this fact. One can assume that education, exposure to the mass media, longer contact etc, has had no effect on the apolitical majority. What results can then be expected from the present "political education" drive? Will this department be justified in employing many experienced field staff on political education. Would they not be better employed in the field.

It is a simple unchanging fact about human nature that there are the leaders and the led, the political and the apolitical.

I cannot see that exposure to short term external influences, e.g. lectures, slides, films etc will have any lasting effect on the attitudes of the people. The qualities required for leadership will change as will the skills, but there will still be the leaders and the led. There will still be a majority who do not know what is going on and could not care less because it does not affect their way of life.

Why should there be this massive disinterest in our system of politics and leadership. Could it be because they have their own, and that their disinterest equals our own disinterest in their system. Is it not possible that some of those employed in political education might accomplish more by examining ways and means to adopt the existing village systems of government to present day needs. An adoption of their own system could well prove more stable in the long run.

1789

Conclusion.

The task set Mr TUBUORA was a massive one. He has produced the first real set of comprehensive statistics available for this Council area. He is to be commended for his effort and perseverance and for his real and comprehensive report.

(W. J. S. Graham)
a/Assistant District Commissioner

Subdistrict Office,
KWIKILA,
Central District.

30th May, 1969.

Appendix F

Mr. O. Tubuora,
Patrol Officer,
KWIKILA.

INSTRUCTIONS - PATROL NO. ~~4~~-1969/70
CENSUS AND AREA STUDY
RIGO LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL AREA

As discussed please prepare to depart on patrol Tuesday 3rd June to complete new census records and area survey report for Rigo Local Government Council administrative unit. There are some 83 villages in the Rigo Local Government Council area and an additional three villages in Hood Lagoon which you are also to census and report on - these three villages are to be incorporated into the Rigo Local Government Council soon.

I estimate the duration of your patrol at approximately three months. Before leaving you are to submit to me a work programme indicating your proposed programme for the first two weeks. Every two weeks thereafter you are to submit similar programmes so that I know where you will be and how the patrol is progressing - I intend visiting you at intervals during your patrol for training and guidance directions. After six weeks you are to have a field break at Kwikila of one week's duration.

Select one member of R.P.N.G.C. to accompany you. Whilst on duty the member is to be full uniform. Khaki work short permissible whilst walking between villages to save wear and tear and to ensure uniform smart whilst in villages. Member to be in full uniform whilst raising and lowering the flag. Please invite councillors, village people and school children to attend ceremony of lowering flag at sunset each day. Yourself to take the salute.

Take an advance in the initial of \$100-00. Carriers to be paid at 10 cents per hour. Where vehicular roads I do not expect villagers to carry patrol gear - hire village transport.

Liaise with the Medical Assistant re medical orderly to accompany you - if orderly not available due staff shortage ensure record kept of any children sent into Mission or Government Hospital so that this may be checked by yourself to ensure their attendance. Obtain a patrol medical kit.

Ensure that patrol does not travel on religious days.

Refer all Court matters to Kwikila.

Amend where necessary Subdistrict map - villages and roads in particular. Show location of all missions, schools and hospitals/aid posts etc. on map. Note separate map to be submitted with Area Study.

Political education talks and discussions are to be held at all villages. The evening is usually the best time for these after the days work is over. You are required to report in detail on the people's knowledge of and thoughts and attitudes towards Local Government, the Central Government, the House of Assembly. Stress and emphasis is to be placed on the importance and advantages of national unity.

1981

3. APPENDICES - AREA STUDY : RIGO LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL AREA - INSTRUCTIONS PATROL NO.10-68/69

1. AREA OF WARD AND LAND USAGE

Ward/Villages	Popu- lation	Area	Area Utilized	Area un- developed	Area not suitable development	Area alienated & usage	Average land holding per family
---------------	-----------------	------	------------------	-----------------------	-------------------------------------	------------------------------	---------------------------------------

2. EXISTING COMMUNICATIONS

Ward/Villages	Telegraphic	Road Type	Length	State Repair	Sea/River Transport	Comments
---------------	-------------	--------------	--------	-----------------	------------------------	----------

3. EXISTING SERVICES

Ward/Villages	Education	Health	Recreation Facilities/Clubs	Mail Services	Power Installations	Public Transport (Nos. only)
---------------	-----------	--------	--------------------------------	------------------	------------------------	------------------------------------

4. EXISTING BUSINESS ENTERPRISES

Ward/Villages	Trade Stores (Nos. only)	Copra Driers (Nos. only)	Licensed Premises (Liquor)	Savings & Loan Societies	P.M.V. (Nos. only)	Co-op. Societies	Other Enterprises
---------------	-----------------------------	--------------------------------	----------------------------------	-----------------------------	-----------------------	---------------------	----------------------

5. EXISTING COUNCIL PROJECTS

Ward/Villages	Type	Location	Condition	Comments
---------------	------	----------	-----------	----------

6. SHOTGUNS

Ward/Villages	No.	Condition
---------------	-----	-----------

4. Appendices (cont.)

7. CLAN, VILLAGE LEADERS AND NOTABLE PERSONALITIES

Village	Clan Name	Clan Leader	Notable Persons	Leaders	Sphere of Influence
---------	-----------	-------------	-----------------	---------	---------------------

8. COUNCILLORS

Ward/Village	Name	Age	Education	Terms Served	Comments on Knowledge & Activity
--------------	------	-----	-----------	--------------	----------------------------------

9. GOVERNMENT & MISSION SCHOOLS (If mission-run, indicate denomination)

Name of School	Gov/Mission	Location	Villages served & Population	Type	Buildings & Facilities	Classes Taught	Boys	Girls	Teaching Staff & Qualifications
----------------	-------------	----------	------------------------------	------	------------------------	----------------	------	-------	---------------------------------

10. VEHICLES

Village	Owner(s)	Type	Capacity	P.M.V. Licence No.	Reg. No.	Usage	No. truckloads produce Moresby per year	Income Estimate	Comments
---------	----------	------	----------	--------------------	----------	-------	---	-----------------	----------

11. TRADE STORES

Village	Owner(s)	Type of Building	Goods	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Comments
---------	----------	------------------	-------	----------------	--------------------------	----------

12. COCONUTS

Village	Immature	Mature	Usage	Comments
---------	----------	--------	-------	----------

Name	Location	Comments
------	----------	----------

13. EXISTING COUNCIL ESCORTS

5. Appendices (cont.)

13. OTHER CASH CROPS (As with coconuts, indicate whether DASF count or D.D.A. estimate).

Village	Name of Crop	Mature (or estimated acreage)	Immature	Employed by	Location
---------	--------------	-------------------------------	----------	-------------	----------

14. LIVESTOCK

Village	Name of livestock	No.	Approximate area involved	Indicate priority requirements for settlement
---------	-------------------	-----	---------------------------	---

15. OUTBOARD MOTORS

Village	Owner	Outboard Motor Type	H.P.	Affixed to (e.g. canoe dinghy)	Usage	Income	Comments
---------	-------	---------------------	------	--------------------------------	-------	--------	----------

16. PERMANENT MATERIAL BUILDINGS (other than trade stores)

Village	Dwellings (Nos. only)	Churches (Nos. only)	Other Buildings (Nos. only)	Water Storage (total gals. only)	Estimated total value of permanent buildings (see/ to P/road)
---------	-----------------------	----------------------	-----------------------------	----------------------------------	---

17. STUDENTS ABSENT KWIKILA HIGH SCHOOL OR OTHER SECONDARY SCHOOLS

VILLAGE	Population	No. Boys	No. Girls	School Attended
---------	------------	----------	-----------	-----------------

18. STUDENTS ABSENT - TERTIARY EDUCATION

Village	Population	Sex	Age	Name	Course	Institution
---------	------------	-----	-----	------	--------	-------------

6. Appendices (cont.)

52

19. ARTISANS/TRADESMEN/APPRENTICES/CLERKS & OTHERS

Village	Name	Schooling	Type of Work	Employed by	Location
---------	------	-----------	--------------	-------------	----------

20. LAND DISPUTES (brought to your notice)

Name of disputed land	Location	Names of disputing parties	Approximate area involved	Indicate priority requirement for settlement
-----------------------	----------	----------------------------	---------------------------	--

21. PLANTATIONS

Name	Size	Labour	Owner/Manager	Produce	Equipment & Machinery Driers, etc.
------	------	--------	---------------	---------	---------------------------------------

22. FREIGHT & HIRE RATES (LAND, WATER)

Villages	Passenger Rates to Kwikila	Passenger Rates to Pt. Moresby	Hire Rates Hour/day P.M.V.	Freight Rates to Pt. Moresby.	Comments (sea/river/road)
----------	----------------------------	--------------------------------	----------------------------	-------------------------------	---------------------------

23. VILLAGE WATER SUPPLY

Village	Population	Existing Facilities in detail	Availability (ample, insufficient, acute shortage, etc.)
---------	------------	-------------------------------	--

18. APPENDIX - VILLAGE POPULATION

Village	Population	Sex	Age	Name	College	Instruction
---------	------------	-----	-----	------	---------	-------------

APPENDIX - VILLAGE POPULATION

Village	Population	Sex	Age	Name	College	Instruction
---------	------------	-----	-----	------	---------	-------------



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Telegrams

Telephone

67-1-2/373.

Our Referer. a.....

If calling ask for

OT/P.tauna.

Mr.....

Department of the Administrator

Rigo Sub-District Office,
Central District,
KWIKILA.

13th February, 1970.

Assistant District Commissioner,
Rigo Sub-District,
Central District,
KWIKILA.

RIGO PATROL REPORT NO. 16/69-70.

In accordance with the Patrol Report Instructions (Headquarters) 67-1-0 of 21st June, 1968, submitted three copies of the abovenamed Patrol Report for your perusal, comments, and onforwarding, please.

Herewith the Claim for Camping Allowance is also attached.

Patrol Conducted by : Mr. O.Tubuora, Patrol Officer.

Area Patrolled : Rigo Local Government Council Administrative Area.

Personnel Accompanying Patrol : Constable i/c. Mola-Girou No.1629 and Senior Constable Clement No.0261 of Royal Papua & New Guinea Constabulary.

Duration of Patrol : 3rd June, 1969 to 13th August 1969.
13 days official field break.
26th August, 1969 to 8th January 1970.
206 days on patrol.

Objects of the Patrol : To revise census (compiling the new census book for Council area, to conduct Area Study, and to carry out Political Education.

Enclosed.

Appendix "A" Revised map of Council Area
" " "B" Map of peoples and languages.
" " "C" Economic Development Map.
" " "D" Village Population Register.
" " "E" Comments on R.P.&N.G. Constabulary members.
" " "F" *Patrol Instructions*

O. Tubuora
(O'REILLY TUBUORA)
PATROL OFFICER.

(18)

PATROL DIARY

3rd June, 1969. 0745 hours to 1130 hours prepared to depart on patrol of the Rigo Local Government Council Area. 1130 hours to 1200 hours travelled on Gov't Austin Truck to Boregaina Village and set up camp in one of the village houses. 1340 hours to 1530 hours compiled Census. Rest of the afternoon's work was thwarted by down pour of rain. Slept at Boregaina village.

4th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1730 hours compiled census and half an hour inspection of village. Slept at Boregaina village.

5th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1300 hours completed census. 1400 hours to 1700 hours started collecting information for Area Study Report and held Political Education Meeting. Slept at Boregaina.

6th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1230 hours went to Boregaina Blocks for observation. 1230 hours to 1530 hours went back to Boregaina village and waited for the people to arrive back from the blocks. 1530 hours to 1800 hours collected information for Area Study Report. Slept at Boregaina.

7th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1300 hours collection information on Area Study completed. 1600 hours to 1800 hours trade Stores Survey. 2000 hours to 2400 hours was asked to attend Boregaina Women's Club to advise on the efficiency and team work because the club was falling to bits. Slept at Boregaina.

8th June, 1969. Observed and compiled Census Statistics. Slept at Boregaina.

9th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 0915 hours paid courtesy visits to Salvation Army and Roman Catholic Missions and schools. 1915 hours to 0945 hours travelled on village's Toyota Land Cruiser to the end of the vehicular road near Daroakomana village. 0945 hours to 1015 hours walked with carriers to Daroakomana village. Set up camp in a village house and 1215 hours to 1500 hours compiled Census. 1600 hours to 1715 hours collected information for Area Study. Slept at Daroakomana Village.

10th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours completed informations on Area Study. 1300 hours to 1400 hours worked on census statistics. 1500 hours to 1600 hours trade store survey. 1900 hours to 200 hrs held political education meeting. Slept at Daroakomana village.

11th June, 1969. 0700 hours to 1000 hours walked to Alebagiu village. Track is bad, no longer in constant use. Rest of the day waited for the people to arrive back from their customary ceremony for dead man at Nogomaka village, and set up camp in a village house. Slept night at Alebagiu village.

12th June, 1969. 0745 hours to 1130 hours revised census for Alebagiu and Gavagoro villages. 1130 hours to 1700 hours collected information for Area Study Report. 1700 hours to 1930 hours dinner and worked on census statistics. 1930 hours to 2300 hours held political education meeting. Slept night at Alebagiu village.

13th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 0930 hours walked to Paitagoro village. Track is good, gradual ascent. 1130 hours to 1400 hours revised census for Paitagoro and Wainomu villages. 1500 hours to 1700 hours collected information for Area Study Report. 2000 hours to 2300 hours held political education meetings. Slept at Paitagoro village.

180

14th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1100 hours walked on vehicular road to Kokorogoro Rest House, stopping at Seba (a newly spilt village of Geveragoro) after two hours walking. 1300 hours to 1730 hours revised census for Seba (Geveragoro No.2). Slept night at Kokorogoro Rest House.

15th June, 1969. Observed and worked on census statistics for Seba village. Slept night at Kokorogoro Rest House.

16th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 0900 hours waited for the people to assemble. 0900 hours to 1700 hours revised census for Geveragoro and Kokorogoro villages, not stopping for lunch, transferring names into a new census book. 1700 hours to 2000 hours dinner break. 2000 hours to 240 hours worked on the census statistics. Slept night at Kokorogoro Rest House.

17th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1630 hours collected information for Geveragoro No.1 and No.2 village. Slept a night at Kokorogoro Rest House.

18th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1300 hours collected information from Kokorogoro village for the Area Study. 1300 hours to 1500 hours lunch and rested. 1500 hours to 1900 hours held the meeting for the political education talk and answered few queries and mediated on minor complaints. Slept night at Kokorogoro Rest House.

19th June, 1969. 0830 hours to 0900 hours paid a visit to Salvation Army school to query information about the school. 0900 hours to 0945 hours strolled to Debadegoro village stopping on the way to inspect Kokorogoro village. Actual non-stop walking time from Kokorogoro Rest House to Debadegoro is 15 minutes. 0945 hours to 1300 hours set up camp in one of the village houses, paid the carriers, answered few queries on the purpose of the patrol and rested because I caught cold and was feeling bit weak. 1300 hours to 1800 hours revised census for Debadegoro village transferring names into a new census book. 1800 to 2000 hours dinner break. 2000 hours to 2330 hours sat around and talked with the village people. Slept night at Debadegoro village.

20th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours collected informations for the Area Study. 1200 hours to 1230 hours lunch. The afternoon work was hampered by the down pour of rain which went on until dark. Rest of the afternoon had indoor talk with the village people. Slept night at Debadegoro village.

21st June, 1969. 0900 hours to 0915 hours worked on the statistics of the census. 0915 hours to 1300 hours held the meeting for the political education talk and answered few queries. 1300 hours to 1600 hours visited the Exploration Enterprise camp and saw what they were doing and inquired if they want my help in any circumstances involving the local people. Slept night at Debadegoro Rest House.

22nd June, 1969. Rested. Observed and straighten my procedures and occurrences on the patrol. Slept night at Debadegoro Rest House.

23rd June, 1969. 0900 hours to 1030 hours walked from Debadegoro village to Libunakomana Rest House. 1030 hours to 1100 hours set up camp at Libunakomana Rest House and paid the carriers from Debadegoro village. 1100 hours to 1300 hours I was invited to lunch which the village people have prepared and during the two Europeans who work for the Exploration Enterprise arrived and so I have spent sometime with them explaining to the people their proposals and purpose of being in the area. 1300 hours to 1800 hours revised census for Libunakomana village, transferring the names into a new book. Rest of the evening dined and talked with the village people. Slept night at Libunakomana Rest House.

179

24th June, 1969. Revised census all day transferring the names into a new book. Slept night at Libunakomana Rest House.

25th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 1300 hours waited for the people to arrive from their gardens. 1300 hours to 1400 hours completed revising the census. 1400 hours to 1900 hours worked on the statistics of the census and talked with the people. 1800 hours to 2330 hours held the meeting for the political education talk. Heard one complaint, Slept night at Libunakomana Rest House.

26th June, 1969. Collected information for the Area Study for Libunakomana village all day. Slept night at Libunakomana Rest House.

27th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 0900 hours walked from Libunakomana Rest House. 0900 hours to 1300 hours set up camp at Nogomaka Rest House, paid carriers from Libunakomana village and lunched. 1300 hours to 1800 hours revised census for Nogomaka village transferring names into a new book. Slept at Nogomaka Rest House.

28th June, 1969. 0900 hours to 1300 hours revised census for Korakomana and Taukomana villages, transferring names into a new book. 1300 hours to 1730 hours collected informations from the three villages for the Area Study report. Slept night at Nogomaka Rest House.

29th June, 1969. Compiled census statistics and observed all day at Nogomaka Village. 2000 hours to 0100 hours held meeting for political education talk. Slept night at Nogomaka Rest House.

30th June, 1969. 0800 hours to 0900 hours walked from Nogomaka Rest House to Gogorekomana village. 0900 hours to 1300 hours set up camp in one of the vacated houses in the village, paid carriers from Nogomaka and the surrounding villages, waited for the people of Lautakomana village to arrive and had lunch. 1300 hours to 1700 hours revised census for Gogorekomana and Lautakomana villages. Gogorekomana village includes Bolakomana. After dinner worked on the Census statistics. Slept night at Gogorekomana village.

1st July, 1969. 0900 hours to 1700 hours revised census for Koworokomana village and conducted Area Study for Gogorekomana, Lautakomana and Koworokomana villages. 1700 hours to 1900 hours dinner. 1900 hours to 2000 hours compiled statistics for Gogorekomana and Koworokomana village. 2000 hours to 0200 hours held meeting for political education talk. Slept night at Gogorekomana village.

2nd July, 1969. 0730 hours to 0815 hours walked from Gogorekomana village to Karaikomana village. Reception on the arrival was the best experienced so far. The village people escorted the patrol into the village with prophet songs. 0815 hours to 1130 hours set up camp in one of the village houses, paid carriers from Gogorekomana and got invited to lunch with the people. 1130 hours to 1700 hours revised census for Karaikomana village and started with Gobukomana village. Slept night at Karaikomana village.

3rd July, 1969. 0900 hours to 1200 hours completed revising census for Gobukomana and Taitukomana villages. 1200 hours to 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1800 hours conducted Area Study for ~~Karaikomana~~ Karaikomana village. Slept night at Karaikomana village.

4th July, 1969. 0900 hours to 1230 hours conducted Area Study for Gobukomana and Taitukomana villages. 1230 hours to 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1500 hours completed Area Study and worked on the census statistics until 1615 hours. 1615 hours to 1900 hours answered few enquires mainly for S.A.P. 1900 hours to 2000 hours dinner. 2000 hours to 0100 hours held meeting for political education talk. Slept night at Karaikomana village.

78

5th July, 1969. 0830 hours to 0915 hours walked from Karaikomana village to Libunakomana village to see the United Church Pastor about the number of children that attend his school. 1000 hours to 1025 hours walked to Bokukomana village. A very steep descent to the bottom of the valley. 1025 hours to 1045 hours waited for the carriers and the policeman to arrive. Who have take the route straight from Karaikomana to Bokukomana. 1045 hours to 1300 hours set up camp in one of the village houses, paid carriers from Karaikomana village and had lunch. 1300 hours to 1730 hours revised census for Bokukomana village (compiling a new book) and conducted the Area Study. 1730 hours to 1800 hours heard one minor complaint. Slept night at Bokukomana village.

6th July, 1969. Compiled census statistics and observed all day at Bokukomana village. 2000 hours to 2400 hours held meeting for political education. Slept night at Bokukomana Village.

7th July, 1969. 0730 hours to 0900 hours walked from Bokukomana village to Efaika Rest House. 0900 hours to 1230 hours set up camp at Efaika Rest House, paid carriers from Bokukomana and lunched. 1230 hours to 1700 hours revised census for Efaika village, compiling a new book. Slept night at Efaika Rest House.

8th July, 1969. 1000 hours to 1700 hours ~~compiled~~ compiled and revising the census and started with the Area Study, not stopping for lunch. 2000 hours to 2400 hours worked on the census statistics. Slept night at Efaika Rest House.

9th July, 1969. Collected information for Area Study all day. 2000 hours to 0200 hours held a meeting for political education talk. Slept night at Efaika Rest House.

10th July, 1969. Spent this day on checking and bringing up the report to date and observed at Efaika. Slept night at Efaika Rest House.

11th July, 1969. 0700 hours to 0900 hours arranged the carriers and sent them off in front of me to Bulidobu village. 0900 hours to 0930 hours visited the Catholic school in the village and gave talk to the school children because I was asked by the teacher to do so. 0930 hours to 1000 hours talked with the Councillor and the teacher of the school. 1000 hours to 1130 hours strolled to Gobunaika village. 1200 hours to 1430 hours strolled to Bulidobu village. ~~camp~~ Camp set up by the policeman on his arrival. 1430 hours to 1530 hours rested. 1530 hours to 1730 hours revised census for Tabunomu village and started on Dirinomu village. Slept night at Bulidobu Rest House.

12th July, 1969. Revised census for Dirinomu, Iarumenomu, Nemonomu, and Bulidobu village, transferring the names into a new census book. Slept night at Bulidobu Rest House.

13th July, 1969. Observed and worked on the census statistics all day. Slept night at Bulidobu Rest House.

14th July, 1969. 0900 hours to 1600 hours conducted Area Study for all the five hamlets. 1600 hours to 1800 hours hear and mediated on hundred and one minor complaints and answered few requests. 2030 hours to 0500 hours held meeting for political education talk. Slept an hour at Bulidobu Rest House.

15th July, 1969. 0915 hours to 1000 hours travelled down stream on a village motor powered dinghy to Gaunomu Rest House. 1000 hours to 1300 hours ~~to~~ set up camp at Gaunomu Rest House, paid the dinghy owner. Lunched and waited for the raft to arrive with the rest of the patrol gear. While waiting for the raft with patrol gear and people for Logomaka (a new site of what used to be Wairadobu) people to arrive. A Constable Sobi arrived with the message for me to go into Kwikila to report to the A.B.C. Rest of the day discussed my

15th July, 1969. cont'd. programme with the people and the Councillor and caught up with the sleep that I missed the night before slept nights at Gaunomu Rest House. 177

16th July, 1969. 0800 hours to 1300 hours revised census for Logamaka and Sisigolo villages, transferring the names into a new census book that I am in the process of compiling for the Rigo Local Government Council Area. Rest of the day straighten the books, and selected what I wanted to take with me to Kwikila and arranged with the Councillor to look after the gear that I left behind in the Rest House until I return. I have also told the Councillor my intentions of when to return and which villages to be here on the resumption of my patrol. Slept night at Gaunomu Rest House.

17th July, 1969. 0800 hours to 0900 hours prepared to depart for Kwikila. 0900 hours to 1030 hours travelled downstream on a village motor-powered dinghy to Vinigibara landing. 1030 hours to 1100 hours paid the owner of the dinghy and arranged with one of the policeman to wait for the rest of the gear to arrive. 1100 hours to 1200 hours with other policeman walked to Kwikila Station. 1300 hours reported to the A.D.C. at Sub-District Office. General duties and took an Oath for Local Court Magistrate, rest of the afternoon.

18th July, 1969. With A.D.C.'s permission went to Port Moresby to do the shopping for the station staff and myself.

19th July, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

20th July, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

21st July, 1969. 0745 hours to 1100 hours get ready to return on patrol. 1100 hours to 1120 hours travelled on Admin Toyota to Vinigibara Landing. Due to shallow water and impossibilities for the dinghies to go upstream (non these to go upstream) waited and slept at Vinigivara Landing.

22nd July, 1969. 0730 hours to 1100 hours sent the word to Karekodobu Councillor to get the carriers ready to carry to Gaunomu and to send the dinghy down to get the cargo up as far as Karekodobu and waited for the answer to arrive. At 1100 hours sent the cargo upstream on a dinghy and started walking with the policeman to Karekodobu village. 1230 hours arrived at Karekodobu. 1300 hours to 1400 hours walked to Gaunomu village owing to people's doubt of my return and their scartterredness as a result, rest of the afternoon re-set up the camp, paid carriers and just talk with the village official and elders. Slept night at Gaunomu Rest House.

23rd July, 1969. 0800 hours to 1400 hours revised census for Nafenanomu and Gaunomu villages (compiling a new book). 1400 hours to 1500 hours rested. 1500 hours to 1730 hours started on Area Study. After dinner worked on statistics. Slept night at Gaunomu Rest House.

24th July, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours conducted the Area Study for Sisigolo village. 1200 hours 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1700 hours started on the combined area study for Gaunomu, Nafenanomu and Logamaka villages. Slept night at Gaunomu Rest House.

25th July, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours completed conducting area study for the above three villages. Rest of the day rested and talked with village people. 2000 hours to 0100 hours held political education meeting. Slept night at Gaunomu Rest House.

76

26th July, 1969. 0800 hours to 0930 hours rafted down Kemp Welsh River to Kuale Rest House from Gaunomu. I sent the policeman with the cargo first on a motor powered dinghy so that he could get all the people together before I arrive. 0930 hours to 1300 hours paid the owner of the dinghy and the paddler and waited for the people of Gegofi and Eho villages to arrive. 1300 hours to 1700 hours revised census for Eho and Gegofi villages, compiling a new book. After dinner talk with the people and worked on the census statistics. Slept night at Kuale Rest House.

27th July, 1969. Observed and worked on the census statistics of the villages I censused on Saturday and brought the so far report up to date. Slept night at Kwale Rest House.

28th July, 1969. Revised census for Kwale village and started on the area study of the three village. At night worked on the census statistics ~~for Kwale~~ for Kwale village. Slept night at Kwale Rest House.

29th July, 1969. Conducted Area Study all day. 2000 hours to 0800 hours held meeting for political education talk. There were various questions asked regarding businesses. No night sleep.

30th July, 1969. 0800 hours to 0900 hours got ready to go down the river to Karekodobu. 0900 hours sent the policeman with some of the patrol gear on a motor powered dinghy to Karekodobu village first to get the camp set up. 0915 hours to 1100 hours drifted down Kemp Welch River on a canoe to Karekodobu Rest House. On arrival the people were still cleaning around the Rest House and building the toilet. Lateness is due to people not listening to their councillor to prepare the Rest House before the arrival of the patrol. Gave rest of the day to the people to bring up the Rest House to the stage where it is liveable. Slept night at Karekodobu Rest House.

31st July, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours revised census for Kodogere and started on Karekodobu village. Rest of the day's work was thwarted by the rain. No bi and high enough building to work under. Slept night at Karekodobu Rest House.

1st August, 1969. 0800 hours to 1400 hours revised census for Karekodobu village. 1400 hours to 1730 hours started on Area Study for Kodogere and Karekodobu village. News arrived from Kodogere that one old woman died so I sent the villagers back to plant her. Slept night at Karekodobu Rest House.

2nd August, 1969. Completed Area Study only for Karekodobu village and compiled census statistics for Kodogere and Karekodobu villages. 2100 hours to 0400 hours held meeting for political education. Slept rest of dark hours at Karekodobu Rest House.

3rd August, 1969. 0900 hours got two motor dinghies to Vinigibara. Paid the dinghy owners and got the Admin Toyota to Kwikila Station. Observed at Kwikila the day.

4th August, 1969. 0745 hours to 1000 hours general office duties and prepared to go out again on patrol. 1000 hours to 1100 hours travelled on Admin vehicle to Girabu village. Due to the word only sent out that this morning by the councillor for the nearby villages people to come in and Girabu people were in their gardens, I sat and waited for the people to arrive. Slept night at Girabu village in the house that was prepared for my purpose.

5th August, 1969. Conducted Area Study for Girabu, Gobiua and Wasira villages and sent a word to Kwikila for new census Book to be sent. Slept night at Girabu village.

175

6th August, 1969. In the morning waiting for the census book to arrive. In the afternoon revised census for Girabu and Wasira villages and started on Girabu village. Slept night at Girabu village.

7th August, 1969. Completed the census for Girabu village and worked on the census statistics for all the three villages. Held the political education meeting in the village night. Slept night at Girabu village.

8th August, 1969. 0900 hours to 0945 hours travelled on a village transport to Manugoro village. 0945 hours to 1230 hours set up camp in the Co-operative store varandah which was made available by the villagers for me, paid the truck owner and lunched. 1230 hours to 1700 hours half completed the census revision for Manugoro village. Slept a night at Manugoro Village.

9th August, 1969. Completed the census for Manugoro village and started on Area Study but stopped because Senunu and Sabuia villages people were not present for the purpose. Slept night at Manugoro village.

10th August, 1969. Observed all day at Manugoro village and worked on the census statistics for Manugoro village. Slept night at Manugoro village.

11th August, 1969. Completed area study for Sabuia and Manugoro and started on Senunu. Slept night at Manugoro village.

12th August, 1969. Completed area study for Sabuia village. Rest of the afternoon revised census for Senunu village and worked on the census statistics. 2000 hours to 0100 hours held the meeting for political education. Slept a night at Manugoro village.

13th August, 1969. 1000 hours got a village PMV to Sub-District Headquarters at Kwikila. Arrived Kwikila 1100 hours. Rest of the day general office duties and settled back in the house.

14th August, 1969. General office duties and half day field work.

15th August, 1969. General office duties all day.

16th August, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila Official field break

17th August, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila

18th August, 1969. General office duties all day

19th August, 1969. 0745 hours to 0900 hours general office duties. 0900 hours to 1606 hours tries to get to Kalo village on Govt Toyota but did not make it due to bad road

20th August, 1969. General office duties one half and other half field work.

21st August, 1969. General office duties all day.

22nd August, 1969. With the A.D.C's permission went into Port Moresby to do the shopping for the station staff and myself

22nd August, 1969. cont'd.

Also took in the food for the feast for South Pacific Games members.

17f

23rd August, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila,

Official
filed
break

24th August, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila, and went down to KapaKapa on Govt Toyota to check if Mr. J. Baker has arrived with the Govy dinghy.

25th August, 1969. General Office duties all day and also prepared for the resumption of the patrol

26th August, 1969. 0500 hours went down to KapaKapa to inform the outboard motor operator about my intention of departure for patrol the next morning. 0745 hours to 1606 hours prepared patrol gear and general office duties. 1630 hours departed Kwikila for KapaKapa. Slept night at KapaKapa Village.

27th August, 1969. 0600 hours to 1005 hours travelled on Govt motor powered dinghy from KapaKapa to Hula village. Weather was very bad so I stopped at Hula a night. 1500 hours saw Mr. Meikle for the lease land and paid the leasor of the land.

28th August, 1969. 0845 hours to 0930 hours travelled on a native owned landrover from Hula village to Kalo. 0930 hours to 1230 hours round up carriers at Kalo village because I wish to proceed to K.A.K Villages. It took this long because a woman died and they were interring or planting her. 1230 hours to 1500 hours walked along the beach from Kalo to K.A.K villages. Walking rate was slowed down by a very strong wind blowing against the patrol party set on the side of the lagoon for 2 1/4 hours before I was transported over to the village side of the lagoon. 1730 hours to 1900 hours set up camp at Kerepunu Rest House. On the arrival at the Rest House, every thing was in the ~~mess~~ mess (the surrounds of the Rest House was like a pig's sty). Slept night at K.A.K Rest House.

29th August, 1969. 0800 hours two councillors came up to me and said that it was a wrong time for me to come for the census, because there was going to be church council meeting for the Hood Point, Hood ~~Lagoon~~ Bay and Hood Lagoon areas for a week and that the people would not be able to avail themselves for the census. Observed rest of the day. Slept night at Kerepunu Rest House.

30th August, 1969. I have decided to stay at K.A.K villages and wait for the Church Council Meeting to finish before I could start work. I sent one councillor to go to Port Moresby to inform the K.A.K villages' people who are absent from the villages that the census is being taken in their villages, starting on Monday 8th September, and that everybody who suppose to be in the villages ~~is~~ ~~xxxx~~ for the census. The reasons why I have chosen to stay at K.A.K until the Church Council Meeting is over are as follows:- (1) All able-bodied men, their wives and children from Alukuni village were away on a fishing trip to Port Moresby so I had to wait for ~~them~~ them to return. (2) Have given Hula and Kalo people the opportunate dates of my arrival to their villages for the census so they would not be away on their normal trips to Port Moresby and other places. (3) I went to Hula or Kalo I would be only going round in a circle without getting any work done. I intend to start works at K.A.K. and work my way towards Kwikila instead of making unnecessary to and from trips. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

173

31st August, 1969. Observed all day. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

1st September, 1969. Observed all day at K.A.K. Villages and talked with villages' people. Slept night at K.A.K Rest House.

2nd September, 1969. Observed all day at K.A.K. Villages. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

3rd September, 1969. Observed at K.A.K. Villages. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

4th September, 1969. Observed at K.A.K. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

5th September, 1969. Church Council Meeting delegates departed. Observed in the morning and talked with the village officials and people on my plans of tackling the purposes of the patrol in the afternoon. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

6th September, 1969. Gave this day to the people to re,stock their food supplies for at least a weeks involvement in census and area study report. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

7th September, 1969. Observed and answered numerous questions by various people on the job that I came for. Few reports on complaints that are to be raised up for settling. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

8th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1700 hours compiled the new census record for Keapara village, or rather started compiling. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

9th September, 1969. Continued compiling census for Keapara village all day. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

10th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours completed compiling census for Keapara village. 1200 hours to 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1730 hours started revising (compiling) census for Karawa village. Slept night at K.A.K. Village.

11th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours finished compiling census for Karawa village. 1200 hours to 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1715 hours started compiling census for Alukuni village. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

12th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1000 hours waited for the people to come out from church service and get ready for resuming the census. 1000 hours to 1630 hours finished compiling the census for Alukuni Village. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

13th September, 1969. Let people free to re.stock their food supplies for the coming week's work. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

14th September, 1969. Observed and worked on the census statistics all day. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

Papua Day

15th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1700 hours started combined area study for Karawa, Keapara and Alukuni villages. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

16th September, 1969. All day combined area study for Karawa, Keapara and Alukuni villages. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House. 172

17th September, 1969. 0900 hours to 1030 hours completed the area study after one hour ~~walking~~ waiting for the people to assemble after church service. 1030 hours to 1245 hours held political education meeting. 1245 hours to 1330 hours lunch. 1330 hours to 1730 hours mediated on minor complaints and did the investigation report for the land purchase. Slept night at K.A.K. Rest House.

18th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours mediated on minor disputes, continued with Mr. Rudd's application for land which I did the investigation and mediated on land dispute between a woman and a man. 1200 hours to 1430 hours lunched and arranged to get away to Kalo village. 1430 hours to 1530 hours travelled on a native owned canoe driven by out board motor from K.A.K. Villages to Kalo village. It was a dangerous moment trying to go through the boars into Kemp Welsh River. 1530 hours to 1900 hours set up camp at Kalo Aid Post and talked about my plan of the work with Kalo councillors. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

19th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1700 hours revised census, compiling the new book, for Kalo village. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

20th September, 1969. Because of the insufficient notice and the people were not prepared for all week's stop in the village I sent them to get all their food needs for the coming week. Observed and talked with villagers all day. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

21st September, 1969. Observed all day at Kalo village. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

22nd September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1715 hours continued revising census for Kalo village. The work was hindered by persistent slowness of attendance to the census. Spent most of the time scolding and advising the people. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

23rd September, 1969. Combined census, transferring names into new book. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

24th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1030 hours completed the census for Kalo village. 1430 hours to 1700 hours started area study. Slept night at Kalo ~~Aid Post~~ Aid Post.

25th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1700 hours compiled area study. The progress of the work was greatly hindered when I had to stop several times during the day to scold and try to put some thinking into their big-headed-blocked heads. Out of 900 people only about twenty turned up to give me the required information for the area study. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

26th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1000 hours completed collecting information for Area Study. 1000 hours to 1205 hours conducted political education meeting for Kalo Village. 1205 hours to 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1400 hours inspected village trade stores and hygiene. 1400 hours to 1600 hours heard complaints and talked with village people. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

27th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1000 hours heard complaints and requests because the people were so big headed and self conscious I decided to spend this full day here and talk to the people to see if they could understand manners. Observed and talked with people rest of the day. Slept night at Kalo Aid Post.

28th September, 1969. Observed all day at Kalo village. Spent night at Kalo Aid Post. (171)

29th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours waited for the Govt Truck to arrive from Kwikila. 1200 hours to 1600 hours travelled to Hula village on Govt Toyota, set up camp at Hula Rest House and talked with Hula councillors about what is there to be done to necessitate the fulfilments of the patrols purposes. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

30th September, 1969. 0800 hours to 1700 hours revised census transferring names into a new census book, for Poerupu Clan, Hula village. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

1st October, 1969. 0800 hours to 1700 hours combined revising census for Poerupu clan. At lunch hour one complaint arrived concerning the destruction of trade store goods during the trip from Port Moresby to Makirupu village. Nothing serious but sent the policeman to investigate. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

2nd October, 1969. 0800 hours to 1730 hours continued revising census for Poerupu clan of Hula village. The worked was slowed down by a ~~raining~~ rainy weather. 2000 hours to 2200 hours continued with the census for Poerupu clan because I wanted to finish this clan and start with the next on the following day. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

3rd October, 1969. 0800 hours to 1000 waited for the people to gather together after their church service in the morning. 1000 hours to 1700 hours started the census for Kwamonuma clan of Hula village. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

4th October, 1969. Observed and wrote figures (numbers) on census forms all day. I sent the people away to their gardens to get some food in preparation for next week's work because this is usually the garden day due to no work on Sundays. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

5th October, 1969. Observed all day at Hula village and wrote numbers on the census sheets. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

6th October, 1969. 0830 hours to 1230 hours continued revising census for Kwamonuma clan of Hula village. 1230 hours to 1330 hours lunch. 1330 hours to 1730 hours continued with the census. 2030 hours to 2400 hours wrote numbers on census sheets. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

7th October, 1969. 0830 hours to 1730 hours continued revising census for Kwamonuma clan, taking one hour's break for lunch. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

8th October, 1969. 0800 hours to 0900 hours completed censusing the Kwamonuma clan. 0900 hours to 1300 hours started census for Siligo Clan of Hula village. $\frac{1}{2}$ hours lunch and the rest of the day continued with Siligo clan. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

9th October, 1969. 0830 hours to 1630 hours continued census for Siligo clan. Stopped work half an hour early because of the shower of rain. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

10th October, 1969. 0830 hours to 1630 hours continued and finished censusing Siligo clan of Hula village. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

11th October, 1969. People have asked me to give them this day free to get next week's food and to play cricket. Observed half day and went to Kwikila and back. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

12th October, 1969. Observed and worked on numbering census forms all day. Slept night at Hula Rest House. (170)

13th October, 1969. 0700 hours to 0800 hours worked on the census statistics. 0830 hours to 1430 hours started with census for Konepara clan of Hula village. 1430 hours to 1500 hours lunch. 1500 hours to 1800 hours ~~work~~ continued and completed census for Konepara clan, thus completing census for Hula village. 2100 hours to 0130 hours worked on census statistics and numbered census sheets for Alewai village. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

14th October, 1969. 0815 hours to 0830 hours walked to Alewai village to take the census for the village. 0830 hours to 1630 hours revised census for Alewai village (transferring the names into a new book), not stopping for lunch. Walked back to Hula village. After dinner numbered census sheets and worked on statistics. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

15th October, 1969. 0830 hours to 0845 hours, after church service, walked to Alewai village. 0845 hours to 1630 hours did the area study for the village. 1130 hours to 1215 hours stopped, because was asked, for lunch which the village people prepared. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

16th October, 1969. 0830 hours to 1015 hours sat down on the table where I suppose to start the area study and waited for the people to come. Have sent two councillors to round up the people but for the people to gather was a hardship for the councillors. 1015 hours to 1600 hours did the area study for Kwamonuma and Konepara clans. 1600 hours to 1800 hours was asked to **visi** witness the paying of the bride price. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

17th October, 1969. 0830 hours to 1730 hours did the area study for Hula village, i.e. combining all the four clans of the Hula village. The job was greatly slowed down by people's discussions to know the right answer before they answered the asked questions, which would be credited to the people because they wanted to know before they answered rightly. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

18th October, 1969. Observed all day at Hula village. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

19th October, 1969. Observed all day at Hula village. Slept night at Hula village.

20th October, 1969. 0900 hours to 1200 hours completed area study for Hula village. 1200 hours to 1330 hours lunch. 1330 hours to 1630 hours held political meeting for Hula village. Rest of the day light mediated on minor complaints and answered few individual questions. Slept night at Hula village.

21st October, 1969. 0730 hours to 0800 hours walked to Irupara village. Revised census for the village all day. 1730 hours to 1800 hours walked back to Hula Rest House. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

22nd October, 1969. 0800 hours to 0830 hours walked to Irupara village. 0830 hours to 1200 hours completed census for the village. 1200 hours to 1300 hours lunched which was prepared by the village people. 1300 hours to 1700 hours started with area study for Irupara village. 1700 hours to 1730 hours walked back to Hula Rest House. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

23rd October, 1969. Because I was asked to pay a courtesy visit to the Hula Primary school I went up there at 0900 hours. 0900 hours to 1200 hours visited and gave talk to the various classed in the school. 1200 hours to 1300 hours luncheon at school. 1300 hours to 1415 hours walked to the Rest House and then to Irupara village. 1415 hours to 1700 hours continued with area study for the village. 1700 hours to 1730 hours walked back to Hula Rest House. At night worked on statistics for Irupara census. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

24th October, 1969. 0800 hours to 0830 hours walked to Irupara village. 0830 hours to 1200 hours completed area study for Irupara village. 1200 hours to 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1400 hours mediated on the minor complaints and answered few personal questions. 1400 hours to 1600 hours held political education meeting for Irupara village. 1600 hours to 1630 hours walked back to Hula Rest House. Slept night at Hula Rest House. 169

25th October, 1969. Observed rested and straightened up the report all day at Hula Rest House. Slept night at Hula Rest House.

26th October, 1969. Observed all day at Hula Village. Slept night at Hula Rest House. Have mediated on one small land dispute between a brother and a sister (cousins).

27th October, 1969. 0730 hours to 0745 hours travelled on a village landrover to Makirupu village. 0745 hours to 0845 hours set up camp in one of the village houses where I stopped with a family. Not very comfortable. 0845 hours to 1700 hours compiled census for Makirupu village, stopping an hour for lunch at midday. Slept night at Makirupu village.

28th October, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours completed census for Makirupu. Lunch for an hour. 1300 hours to 1630 hours started on area study for the village. Stopped early because it started to drizzle with rain. After tea at night worked on the census statistics. Slept night at Makirupu village.

29th October, 1969. 0800 hours to 1300 hours completed area study for Makirupu village. 1300 hours to 1400 hours lunch. 1400 hours to 1500 hours held political education meeting. 1500 hours to 1700 hours mediated on a minor complaint and answered numerous personal requests and questions. Slept night at Makirupu village.

30th October, 1969. 0730 hours travelled to Kamali village on a native owned truck. 0800 hours to 0930 hours set up camp at Pastor's house and a bit of familiarization talk to get acquainted with him. 0930 hours to 1700 hours started compiling census for Kamali village, stopping an hour for lunch at midday. A well controlled village. Slept night at Kamali village.

31st October, 1969. 0830 hours to 1330 hours completed census for Kamali village. Started work late because I had to wait for the people to come out of church service. 1330 hours to 1430 hours lunch. 1430 hours to 1730 hours started area study for Kamali. Slept night at Kamali village.

1st November, 1969. People have requested to go and get their food for Sunday and the coming week. Observed all day at Kamali village, working on census statistics and answering few personal questions. Slept night at Kamali village.

2nd November, 1969. Observed all day at Kamali village and more of personal attention to the people. Slept at Kamali village.

3rd November, 1969. 0800 hours to 1230 hours completed area study for Kamali village. 1230 hours to 1315 hours lunch. 1315 hours mediated on minor complaints and answered few requests. 1530 hours to 1700 hours held political education meeting for the village. Slept night at Kamali village in Pastors house.

4th November, 1969. 0700 hours to 0900 hours packed and waited for the councillor to find the vehicle for me to go to Babaka village. 0900 hours to 1030 hours travelled to Babaka village and set up camp at Pastor's House. 1030 hours to 1700 hours started compiling census for Babaka village, stopping an hour for lunch at midday. Pastor seems to be a nice man and well educated than other pastors I have met on the patrol so far. Slept night at Babaka village.

5th November, 1969. After waiting for the people to come out of church service started and completed the census from 0845 hours to

168

6th November, 1969. Compiled area study all day for Babaka village. After dinner at night worked on the census statistics. Slept night at Babaka village, in Pastor's House.

7th November, 1969. After waiting for the people to finish their church service completed the area study from 0900 hours to 1100 hours to 1300 hours held political education meeting for Babaka village. 1300 hours to 1330 hours lunch. 1330 hours to 1630 hours mediated on minor complaints and answered few personal requests. Rest of the day talked with village people. Slept night at Babaka village.

8th November, 1969. Observed, talked with the people and straightened the ~~xxx~~ book work all day at Babaka villages (Kakuli & Rako). Slept night at Babaka village.

9th November, 1969. Observed all day at Babaka and got numbers ready for Kaparoko census. Slept night at Babaka Pastor's house.

10th November, 1969. After the councillor had found the vehicle for me, I travelled on a native owned truck from Babaka village to Kaparoko village during 0930 hours to 1000 hours. On the arrival the Rest House was worse than a pigsty and there was nobody awaiting the patrol. The councillor was called from the garden to go and round up the people for the census which he had done so leisurely that no census work was done that day, and not enough people for area study and political education also. Found the people to be so unimpressive and the councillor so incompetent and incapable of doing work of a leader on the spur of a moment. When most of the people arrived at 1630 hours it was too late to start anything so I just got prepared for the morrows work. Slept night at Kaparoko Rest House.

11th November, 1969. 0730 hours to 0800 hours instructed people to clean around the Rest House. 0800 hours to 1200 hours started census for Kaparoko village. 1200 hours to 1230 hours lunch. 1230 hours to 1700 hours continued with census. After dinner worked on the census statistics of what was taken so far. Slept night at Kaparoko Rest house.

12th November, 1969. After waiting for church service to finish completed census for Kaparoko at 1145 hours to 1330 started area study. 1330 hours to 1415 hours lunch. 1415 hours to 1700 hours continued area study. At night completed the census statistics. Slept night at Kaparoko Rest House.

13th November, 1969. Punctuality in this village is a mystery because of this started work at 0930 hours. Completed area study at 1100 hours. 1100 hours to 1230 hours lunch. 1230 hours to 1400 hours heard and answered various personal request and questions. 1400 hours to 1630 hours held political education meeting for Kaparoko village. After dinner numbered census forms in readiness for Gemo village. Slept ~~at~~ night at Kaparoko Rest House.

14th November, 1969. 0730 hours to 0745 hours travelled to Gemo village on a Council Tipper Truck with only what is necessary for the census. 0745 hours to 0800 hours got the people together for the census. 0800 hours to 1130 hours compiled the census for Gemo. 1130 hours to 1145 hours took the Council Tipper back to Kaparoko. 1200 hours Govt Toyota arrived so I got that and went back to Gemo Village to finish the census. 1700 hours to 1800 hours travelled on Toyota to Sub-District Headquarters.

15th November, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila Station.

16th November, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

17th November, 1969. General Office duties all day.

18th November, 1969. General office duties all day.

167

19th November, 1969. 0630 hours left Kwikila station to go into Port Moresby for the course in Political Education. 0815 hours reported at D.D.C's Office. District Office Port Moresby and got sent out to Konedobu Hostel where the team was to stay during the course. Slept night at Konedobu Hostel.

20th November, 1969. 0800 hours start Political Education course lectures. Stopped ~~xxxxxxx~~ lectures 1600 hours. Slept night at Kone Hostel.

21st November, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours continued and completed the course. After lunch reported back at District Office. Slept night at Kone Hostel.

22nd November, 1969. Sent the morning in town waiting for the vehicle to turn up. Travelled back to Kwikila in the afternoon. Slept at Kwikila.

23rd November, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

24th November, 1969. $\frac{1}{2}$ day general office duties and the other half sent on preparing patrol gear to continue Rigo Local Govt Council Area Patrol.

25th November, 1969. 0745 hours to 1900 hours got ready to set off on patrol. 0900 hours to 1100 hours travelled on Govt Toyota to Gemo village via Alomarupu village to inform the people about my arrival the next day. 1100 hours to 1145 hours set up camp in Gemo Church building. 1145 hours to 1630 hours collected information for Area Study from Gemo villagers. 1630 hours to 2030 hours talked with the village people and worked on Gemo census statistics. 2030 hours to 2400 hours held political education meeting for Gemo village. Slept night at Gemo village (church building).

26th November, 1969. 0730 hours to 1000 hours mediated on one very involved bride price case. 1000 hours to 1300 hours went to Makirupu and Hula to investigate the damaged properties case. 1300 hours to 1400 hours travelled back the road stopping at Walai village to collect the books which I have sent with the rest of the patrol gear to await me because that is my camping place, and then to Alomarupu village. 1400 hours to 1730 hours compiled census for Alomarupu village. 1730 hours to 1800 hours travelled to Walai village. 1800 hours to 1900 hours set up camp at one of the village houses. After dinner prepared for next day's work. Slept night at Walai village.

27th November, 1969. 0745 hours to 0815 hours travelled to Alomarupu village. 0830 hours to 1200 hours completed compiling the cesus for Alomarupu village. 1200 hours to 1230 hours lunch. 1230 hours to 1600 hours started collecting information for area study report. 1600 hours to 1700 hours travelled to Hula Mission Hospital to pick up the patient but was told to leave her there. 1700 hours to 1800 hours travelled back to Walai village. 1645 hours sent the vehicle back to the station. Could not finish Alomarupu village due to no transport on the following day. Slept night at Walai village.

28th November, 1969. 0815 hours to 1030 hours compiled census for Walai village. 1100 hours to 1630 hours collected information for area study from Walai village. 2000 hours Govt Toyota arrived to take me into the Station. 2100 hours to 2230 hours travelled to Kwikila. Slept at Kwikila.

29th November, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

30th November, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila. 2100 hours went back to Walai village. Slept at Walai village.

18 Patrol Days. 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ Station Days. 4 days Political
education Course.
 $\frac{1}{2}$ Field Day.

1st December, 1969. 0730 hours to 0800 hours travelled to Alomarupu village. 0800 hours to 1100 hours completed collecting information for Area Study. 1100 hours to 1230 hours went up to Riwalirupu and Babakarupu villages and back to Alomarupu to inform the people about my arrival for census the next day. 1230 hours to 1300 hours lunch break. 1300 hours to 1600 hours conducted political education for Alomarupu village. 1600 hours to 1630 hours travelled back to camp (Walai village). With intervals for dinner and rest. Worked on numbering census forms in preparation for next day's work. Slept ^{16b} night at Walai village.

2nd December, 1969. 0735 hours to 0810 hours travelled on a Toyota to where the vehicles stop near Riwalirupu village. 0810 hours to 0830 hours walked ~~to~~ up to Riwalirupu village. 0830 hours to 1000 hours waited for the people to gather together. The people are the most slow moving and the big heads and hambugs I have found in the whole Council area I have found so far. These people I have strong belief that need very close watch and bit of force to straighten up their thinking a bit. 1000 hours to 1730 hours compiled census for Riwalirupu village. 1745 hours to 1815 hours went back to Walai. Slept night at Walai village.

3rd November, 1969. 0800 hours to 0830 hours travelled to where the vehicles stop near Riwalirupu village. 0830 hours to 0900 hours walked to Babakarupu village. 0900 hours to 0930 hours waited for the people to assemble and had morning tea prepared by the people. 0930 hours to 1230 hours compiled census for Babakarupu village. 1230 hours to 1315 hours lunch and walked back to Riwalirupu village with Babakarupu people to have combined area study meeting. 1315 hours to 1630 hours conducted area study for Riwalirupu and Babakarupu villages. ~~to~~ 1630 hours to 1745 hours travelled to Walai village. 1745 hours to 1830 hours rested. 1830 hours to 2130 hours held political education meeting for Walai village. Slept night at Walai village.

4th December, 1969. 0800 hours to 0845 hours travelled to Riwalirupu turn off. 30 minutes walk to the village. 1000 hours to 1130 hours completed area study for Riwalirupu and Babakarupu village. 1130 hours to 1230 hours lunch. 1230 hours to 1400 hours held political education meeting for the above villages. 1400 hours to 1445 hours waited for the vehicle to arrived back from dropping the patrol gear. at Bonanamo. 1445 hours to 1515 hours went back to Walai village to get some petrol for the vehicle. 1515 hours to 1630 hours waited for the owner of the petrol to come out of church service to sell me some petrol. 1630 hours to 1715 hours travelled to Bonanamo village. On arrival was informed by the councillor that there were no people in the village because they were all in Port Moresby. Left word with the councillor that I was to return on Monday 8th December. 1715 hours to 1745 hours travelled up to Kemabolo Primary T School. Could not do Kemabolo village the following day because the people were not informed about my arrival. So I went back to Sub-District Headquarters. Arrived at the station at 2230 hours.

5th December, 1969. 0745 hours to 1200 hours general office duties. 1200 hours to 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1500 hours general officed duties. 1500 hours to 1630 hours went to Imairu Road to pay the labourers with A.P.O. Mr. P. Ryan.

6th December, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila station.

7th December, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila station. Sent some time preparing to set off on patrol again. 1630 hours to 1700 hours travelled to Kemabolo village to pick up the patrol gear at the school. Heavy rain fell while at Kemabolo. Slept night at Bonanamo Pastor's House.

8th December, 1969. 0800 hours to 1200 hours compiled census for Bonanamo village. 1200 hours to 1300 hours lunch. 1300 hours to 1415 hours completed census for the village. 1430 hours to 1700 hours ~~xxxx~~ started area study for Bonanamo village. Slept night at Bonanamo village.

9th December, 1969. 0800 hours to 1045 hours completed area study for Bonanamo village. 1045 hours to 1300 hours worked on the census statistics and lunch. 1300 hours to 1500 hours worked on minor complaints and disputes. 1500 hours to 1700 hours held the political education meeting for the village. After dinner worked on census forms in readiness for Kemabolo village. Slept night at Bonanamo village. 165

10th December, 1969. Packed up and breakfast. At 930 hours a P.M.V. arrived from Kemabolo to pick me up. 0930 hours to 1000 hours travelled up to Kemabolo village. 1030 hours to 1700 hours compiled census for Kemabolo village, taking an hour's break for lunch. Slept night at Kemabolo Primary T School.

11th December, 1969. 0800 hours to 1000 hours waited for the people to assemble. Their slowness was due to the drizzle of rain that continued from the night before. 1000 hours to 1115 hours ~~compiled~~ completed compiling census for Kemabolo village. 1115 hours to 1200 hours started area study for Kemabolo village. Had to give the afternoon free to the people because it was the speech day for Kemabolo Primary T School and all was invited to attend. I was invited to present trophies. Slept night at Kemabolo village (P.T. School).

12th December, 1969. 0800 hours to 1230 hours completed the area study for Kemabolo village. 1230 hours to 1330 hours lunch. After ~~XXXXX~~ lunch waited for the people to assemble. At 1415 hours started political education meeting for Kemabolo village and finished at 1600 hours. 1700 hours went into Sub-District Headquarters.

13th December, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

14th December, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

15th December, 1969. 0600 hours to 0700 hours went down to Gamoga village. On the Toyota's departure I found that I left the keys to the patrol boxes in the vehicle. Got the P.M.V. and went after the keys but on the arrival at the station found that the Toyota has gone into Port Moresby. Waited for the vehicle to return. Vehicle returned from town at 1300 hours. 1330 hours left Kwikila for Gamoga village. 1430 hours to 1800 hours compiled census for Gamoga village. After dinner worked on the census statistics. Slept night at Gamoga village.

16th December, 1969. 0800 hours to 1145 hours collected information for area study report from Gamoga village. 1145 hours to 1500 hours lunch and worked on check of previous census statistics also use this time for the personal inquiries and queries or complaints. 1500 hours to 1730 hours conducted political education meeting. All two days stay at the village no councillor was present. After dinner work on the report. Slept night at Gamoga village.

17th December, 1969. After breakfast waited for the vehicle to arrive. At 0830 hours sent the first load to Imoagolo village. 1015 hours to 1045 hours travelled to Imoagolo. 1045 hours to 1200 hours set up camp in one of the village houses and waited for the people to gather together. 1200 hours to 1800 hours compiled census for Imoagolo village. 2000 hours to 2200 hours mediated on one marriage dispute and spoke to the school boys who did not attend the census. Slept night at Imoagolo village.

18th December, 1969. 0800 hours to 1300 hours collected information for area study report for Imoagolo village. 1300 hours to 1500 hours lunched and time set aside for personal queries. 1500 hours to 1900 hours held political education meeting. After dinner one assault case reported. 2100 hours to 2200 hours had the preliminary hearing. Slept night at Imoagolo village.

19th December, 1969. After breakfast waited for Govt Toyota. Vehicle did not arrive so got the P.M.V. with the people for the Court which I referred to the A.D.C., Kwikila. Arrived Kwikila 0900 hours. Reported to A.D.C. 1000 hours left Kwikila for Saroakei village. 1000 hours to 1100 hours set up camp in one of the village houses and waited for the people to gather together. 1100 hours to 1430 hours compiled census for Saroakei village. People here told me that they were invited to dance at Kokebagu so I have them the rest of the afternoon free. Worked on report in the afternoon. Slept night at Saroakei village. 164

20th December, 1969. 0830 hours to 1730 hours area study and political education for Saroakei village. Slept night at Saroakei village.

21st December, 1969. Observed all day at Saroakei village and worked on census statistics and report. Slept night at Saroakei village.

22nd December, 1969. 0830 hours left Saroakei village for the station to pick up Gea census records. 1030 arrived Gea village. 1030 hours to 1530 hours did the census, area study and political education for Gea village. Returned to the station for routine Patrol film.

23rd December, 1969. 0745 hours to 0900 hours general office duties. Rest of the day travelled on a Toyota to various villages informing the councillors of my movements after christmas and new year's days.

24th December, 1969. With A.D.C.'s permission, went to Town for Christmas shopping.

25th December, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila station.

26th December, 1969. Duty Officer. Observed all day at Kwikila.

27th December, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

28th December, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

29th December, 1969. Observed all day at Kwikila.

30th December, 1969. 0745 hours to 1000 hours general office duties. 1000 hours to 1100 hours went down to Gidobada village and waited for the people to assemble for census taking. 1100 hours to 1700 hours revised census for Gidobada village (compiling the new book). 1730 hours arrived back at the station.

31st December, 1969. 0745 hours to 0900 hours general office duties. Left station for Gidobada village at 0900 hours. 1000 hours to 1630 hours did area study for Gidobada village. The progress of work was greatly hampered by continual drops of rain. 1730 hours left for the station. 1900 hours left the station to go back to Gidobada village for political education meeting. Completed the meeting at 2230 hours and went back to the station. Spent night at the station.

1st January, 1970. Observed all day at Kwikila station.

2nd January, 1970. General office duties all day.

3rd January, 1970. Observed at the station.

4th January, 1970. Observed at the station.

5th January, 1970. 0745 hours to 1000 hours prepared patrol gear to resume patrolling in the Rigo Council area. 1000 hours to 1115 hours travelled on Toyota (Govt) to Tauruba village. On arrival the reception was the poorest met in the whole patrol. The Rest House was a forgotten place and the toilet was worse than a pig's sty. Told the few people that could be found to clean up near the rest house. Talking to the people to get them to do some work was an effort. The most unco-operative and self-confident people met on the patrol.

163

5th January, 1970. cont'd.

When the people arrived and started to think about starting work it was 1730 hours and so nothing could be done. Slept night at Tauruba Rest House.

6th January, 1970. 0800 hours to 1730 hours compiled census for Tauruba village and collected information for area study. A.D.O., Mr. Kaifu Memafu, arrived at 1030 hours and helped me with census while I did the area study. Slept night at Tauruba Rest House.

7th January, 1970. 0800 hours to 0900 hours waited for the people to finish their church service and assemble for the remaining census. 0900 hours to 1430 hours completed the census and conducted political education meeting for Tauruba village. Mr. K. Memafu was present in the village. 1430 hours to 1500 hours packed the gear up to depart for Gabone. Road from Tauruba to Gabone was impassable, truck on the bridge, so had to go right round the other way through Kwikila station and Kapakapa. Arrived at Gabone at 1615 hours. Rest of the day talked with the people and and set up camp in a teacher's house. After dinner, at 2000 hours started political education meeting and finished at 2230 hours. Numbered census forms until 2400 hours. Slept night at Gabone ~~village~~ catholic school.

8th January, 1970. A women died in the morning, so 0800 hours to 0900 hours left the people to mourn their dead. 0900 hours to 1400 hours compiled ~~then~~ the census for Gabone village. Mr. K. Memafu, A.D.O. and Mr. T. Lakani, T.P.O. arrived at 1420 hours. 1530 hours to 1800 hours, with the help of Messers Memafu and Lakani, collected information for area study and mediated on minor complaints. Mr. Memafu informed me that I am to return to the station. 1800 hours to 1900 hours returned to the station.

9th January, 1970. 0745 hours to 1606 hours reported to the A.D.C. and was told to starting writing the patrol report.

-----End of Patrol-----

-----ooo0ooo-----

Olubwora P.O.

162

SITUATION REPORTA. POLITICALLocal Government.

The area patrolled is the Rigo Local Government Council Area. It has the area of about 400 square miles and consists of eighty-six villages. Eighty-seven villages to be exact, if Babaka (Hula) village is recognised as two villages, Rako and Kakuli, because they are censused as Rako and Kakuli but the records are kept under a common name of Babaka. The population of the area is which can be cited in the village population Register for the statistical information.

Rigo Local Government Council could be classified as one of the biggest Councils in Papua Region in as far as the number of equipment it owns and the number of people it represents are concerned, with this big responsibility, the Council is doing all its best to satisfy the wants of its people but achieves very little because its means are very limited to make an overall progress of the area for the general satisfaction of its people. However, as a matter of fact, the Council has done a lot towards the general well-being of its people. As my field experience only involves Rigo Sub-District and Rigo Council is the only area I worked in, I think the Council has done well with what limited resources it had to facilitate the general progress of its area and people. I am sure it will continue to do so. It is true that good part of this good management is owed to the good efforts of the past Administrative Advisers, the Assistant District Commissioners and Local Government Officials, but the credit can also be given to the Executives and the Councillors who made the decisions.

One of the big things the Council has done for its people is opening up the area with feeder roads. This was done by either the Council's own efforts or Council made it possible for the villagers to build their own roads by bringing the Council's roads near enough to the villages. Now there is very little area in the Council that is inaccessible by vehicular roads. This enthusiasm for building the roads for its people was considerably pushed forward by the Mining enterprise who have built the road from Kokorogoro village to Ormond River, opening up the Boku area. The improvements of this road will be of great help to Boku people who have planted enough rubber trees to put this road into good use when rubber start coming into production.

It was quite evident from casual talks and political education talks with the people that there is a mania for vehicular roads in the Council area. The people of all village approached the patrol with either a complaint that their Council has not made the road for them or is not maintaining their roads or the request to the Council to

(15)

build roads to the villages that have not got anyyet. Other thing that was obvious was although there is a mania for the road very few people or practically none is willing to go out and organise the road building or even held their Council with the equipment to build their roads when the Council equipment is in their area and trying to make or maintain their roads. The attitude of the people is "we have paid our tax or we are paying tax so let the Council do the work for us. Not only in road making that the people are lacking the sense of selfhelp. It is noticeable in almost everything that the Council does to improve the life of its people. The road building seems to be the outstanding example of the lack of sense of selfhelp. Even though it was explained to the people that this is Rigo Local Government Council and its success or failure lies in the hands of the Rigo people, it will be quite a while yet before the people start to understand the necessities of selfhelp. The people's knowledge of economics and preferences is so small that they still think that their Council will do everything for the people with what means it got and what amount of revenue it got. It is quite clear that the people want the roads first before they can market they products to get the money to pay the tax to the Council. They don't understand that the Council wants to collect the tax first so that it can have money to build the roads for the people. It is like a snake turning round and biting its own tail and causing the pains to itself. Likewise, it was explained to the people that if they want something good they themselves will have to go out and work to achieve it.

The other direct help or comfort the Council was given its people is the pumps for the water supply. There are about twelve water pumps in the Council area. This pumps were installed in the villages where the water is the main problem to the people's health and livelihood. There are still a lot of villages where the pumps are needed for the more comfortable living of their people but the Council cannot afford the additional pumps as yet. I think now the Council has come to the brim with work that its money and means can allow to balance to ensure the economical running of the Council.

On my opinion the Council will remain static if there are no steps taken to enforce the tax payers to paying their full rate tax annually and in good time. It is quite obvious that this Council would not be badly off with its tax revenue if everybody that is entitled to pay tax, paid his or her tax. Knowing that the people go into Koki Market that many times to sell their crops and the amount of money that circulates in the villages, no one is really unable to pay his tax and have no extra for his own use. The fact is that the Council now is working on only the half the amount of the revenue that should derive from the tax.

I feel that emphasis should be made on Council tax because that is only the assured source of revenue that the Council has and has to get all or most of it for the efficient Administration and the overall satisfaction of the tax/payers. The Council might have other sources of income but they are a gamble and few and far between.

On the other hand, as I have mentioned before, that the Council is doing all it can with what resources it has to make its people happy. The Council, every now and then, manages to allocate the funds for various minor jobs in different villages and areas to satisfy the people from their consistent requests for help from the Council. In many cases the people do not know what they really need that is prior to their other wants. Often they insist on their Council to help them on the things that are of least benefit to the village and its people, because they saw other villages have them so why can't they have the same because they are in the same Council. The good example of this was with Gabone village where the people have asked the Council to grade their road instead of asking the Council to give them the water pump which they drastically need in that village. Now in this village while in the dry season, the people go for miles and spend half the day light just to fetch water for the houses. However, from the constant requests by the Gabone people to their Council for help on their road, the Council allocated five hundred dollars for Gabone road to be graded. Consequently the Grader went and graded their road but within two days that five hundred dollars was expired and the people wandered where all that money went because the Council has graded only one third of the length of the road. What I am trying to get at is that the people have no knowledge of priorities in their list of needs. I mean, as the facts stand, that Gabone people don't need a road graded; What they need on the road is gravel and that five hundred dollars would not do a good job on the road of that length. They were lucky that they got the allocation of money from the Council because the Council has eighty-six villages to worry about and Gabone will be exceptionally lucky if it gets another allocation in next five years. If they spent this money on the water pumps they would quite easily have two water wells with pumps instead of one third graded-road. I know that Gabone people want to run their trucking business efficiently but what they did not see is the business is no good to a dead man, because water is essential to life. Not only Gabone people make such and other mistakes. There are lots of others that have no sense of priorities and when they get the Council into doing what it can do (most of the time the task is half done because of the lack of funds and the wrong decision by the people) they turn around and say that the Council is great pretender and does not even endeavour to help its taxpayers. But in actual fact the Council is really straining to carry out the requests of its people.

159

It would be improper to blame the people too much on their lack of understanding of economics but what strikes one is that they don't understand the basic facts of the economics or they pretend that they don't or just refuse to take for granted that such facts exist. The facts are, as for example, that if a man owns a vehicle he has to make expenses to keep that vehicle mobile. This is pointed out because during the course of the patrol there were lots of questions asked on how the Council spends its money because they don't see the results of their eight-dollar tax. The main complaints were; what is the Council doing with money. Why can't the Council help us because we pay the same rate of tax as the rest. Oh! but the Council helped this village and that village but not us. The Council does not help us but if we don't pay our tax they put us in prison". And so it goes on. What they do not understand is that the Council has to look after eighty-six villages and their people. That the Council has equipment to run, employees to pay, has a planned projects and commitments to push, to maintain and to carry out on the priority bases, and that the Council has to have preference. All the people think of is we paid tax so we must have the benefits from it. Often, they forget that their Council has done a lot for them that they do not see and appreciate. It has been mentioned before that there is a mania for vehicular roads in the Council area and this was made possible by the Council. This is good for the people because they have so many vehicles that they got to have roads for these vehicles. The first road the Council put in was the Kwikila - Hula Road because it wanted to open up the populated area to centres of commerce and Administration. If the Council was unconsiderate about the people who live between Hula and Kwikila it could have built the main Hula road along the Kemp Welsh River and through Kalo to Hula. This would be the shorter route to Hula than the one they have now. But, no, the Council built the road on the existing route so that it could pass through the area with most villages. Thus giving the access to most people and in doing so the Council serves its people better. But, the people are not satisfied with what their Council has done. They want the Council, after putting this main road in, to come and build their small access roads to this road. There is practically no sense of self-help among the people. They want the Council to do everything for them to enable them to start small businesses. They do not see that their Council hasn't got the money to do all these small commitments and that the Council rely on the people to help themselves on these small projects for the overall progress of the Council area.

It would be close to reality if the people in the east and north-east section of the Council area complain that their Council is not doing anything to help them. The reason why it is hard for the Council to give any practical help to this people is that the area is rugged and so it would be uneconomical if the Council tried

158

to build the road into the area. The Council haven't got the money for such big projects which costs would run into thousands of dollars. To build a road into this area that would be of any use to the people would be a tragedy to the Council. However, the people of Boku and the surrounding neighbours have seen the difficulties and probably knew that their Council was not going to help them very much so they got out with their picks and shovels and tried to build the road for themselves. They were the only people in the Council area that tried to help themselves with the road because they knew nobody was going to do it for them. The main urge that pushed them into such an activity was the worry for the access to transport their rubber product when it came into production. This people, as a group, would be the most independent in the area. First, they planted rubber and then when they saw that this was going to be the source of their income they start to build the road for the transportation. They did not sit down and open their mouths for the help, they went out and worked with their hands to encourage help. This people were very happy when the Mining Enterprise put the road through the area to the proposed site of Copper mine at Ormond River. This people are the exception to the general attitude of the Rigo Council area people where the people just sit back and wait for the facilities to be put in for them to benefit. It could be very well said that this people had practically no practical help from their Council so the only way is for the people to help themselves. Whereas the others have had some help from the Council so they sit down and wait for the Council to help them more. More or less the people are used to being helped so they expect more help instead doing anything to help the benefactors.

Apart from the people's inconsiderate attitude towards what their Council is doing for its people and that the Council needs a lot of self-help from the people for the overall development of the area. Because of its limited means, the Council has done and is doing a lot for its people. It has put in the roads for its people and always trying to maintain them whenever the Council finds the funds available. It has put in the water wells and the pumps for the villages in which the water supply was a real problem. The Council has grown a plantation of teak trees to help in the revenue in the future. The Council also has one bulldozer, two graders, two tipper trucks, a tractor, and a country buggy for the Official use in the supervision and management work. The Council has a garage where its equipment is kept and maintained. It also has two Welfare Assistants who help with the Women's Clubs and Social Activities of the Council.

With all the above mentioned, the Council is doing its best to develop the area into a better place for living in. I am sure that in future the area will be a place to live in if the people try to help their Council along by giving it more physical help.

1567

The people of all the villages that were patrolled were asked on what they think about the Council and its work. The answers received were all in favour of the Council. They are in favour of it because they said when the Council came into existence in the area there was more development taken place than all the years that the Administration has spent. It was explained to the people that the Councils can afford to have more concentrated efforts in developing their areas because they have only small areas to look after whereas the Administration has the whole Territory to worry about. However, this shows an appreciation for the Council in the area. But a little bit of all people's Council attitude where everybody try to work together as the people of one Council and try to develop instead of the Councillors' Council attitude where the Councillors have to do all the work for the people. A bit of co-operation between the people and the Council would make this Council very near independent, except for the advises which it has to have for the efficient Administration.

Local Government Councillors

There are fifty-two Councillors in the Rigo Local Government Council area representing eighty-six villages. On the whole the Councillors are doing very good job in their respective villages and in the Council area as a whole. The Councillors, naturally, are the most influential and the spokesmen in and for the villages they represent. They come very close to being headmen in the villages, but it would be wrong to say that they are the sole rulers in the villages because some of the traditional leaders still hold their positions in the customary sites. However, apart from the customary functions, the Councillors are the main voice in the villages and what they say is usually carried out. Over seventy-five per cent of these Councillors have acquired their positions as Councillors through hard work and pleasant personalities. There is no evidence of where a Councillor was chosen on the hereditary basis, although there are a few whose fathers were village Councillors or village Constables, but over the years they have proved to be following their fathers' footsteps and that they have leadership qualities in them. There is a sure sign that the people are turning more to the more travelled, educated and capable men as leaders than the old hereditary system of leadership.

In many villages the Councillors are well respected, well followed men. On the same token, these are also villages where the Councillors find it a bit hard to convince the people to do the Council work on the Council days, or influence them to their ways and views of tackling the jobs that should be done for the Council. Some of the Councillors met on the patrol seemed to be really anxious to do

156

the good work for the Council and the benefits of the people. There were still others met that seemed to be easy going, happy-go-lucky type and are usually self-conscious on what they do. With this sort of attitudes where the Councillor cared less about what their positions and the people they represent meant to them, the complaints have cropped up on the individual councillors. The main cause of the complaints on the Councillors is where a Councillor or the Councillors from one village look after two or more villages and never present themselves in their responsible villages to supervise the Council work as a Councillor should be. The complaints were that the Councillors have never turned up to supervise the villagers at work on the Council days, that the Councillors have not been in the villages before or after the Council meetings to discuss what the people want said in the meetings on their behalf or inform the people about the results of what have gone on in the meetings. The people have complained that they are being ignored by their Councillors and so more or less as a consequence they are practically being excluded in the Council.

The bad thing about this unfavourable negligence on the Councillors part for not seeing the other villages they are responsible for is that the villagers have taken this as an excuse not to work in their villages to keep them clean. Quite a few villages found untidy because their Councillors have not turned up to make the people clean the villages. What aggravates this is that the people are more of a big heads than anything because if they are keen on keeping their villages clean they would do that without the Councillors standing around to boss them. This sort of attitude where the people clean their village only when the Councillors are around was evident in the Babakarupu and Karavaia area. I found out that they are the most conservative lots in the whole Council area. When asked why the village is not clean they always say that the Councillor is not doing his job, and when the Councillor calls out for work only very few turn up to do any work. This was evident in Taurua village where the Rest House, toilet and their surroundings were found in a state that is worse than a pigs' sty and the Councillors were the most incompetent of the lot.

Generally the Councillors in their respective villages are the good people and do a lot for the good of their people and usually look after the visitors to their villages very well.

The particulars of the Councillors and the villages they represent are as follows in the sequence of the villages patrolled.

COUNCILLORS

Village	Councillor	Age	Education	Prison Record	Term	Comment
BOREGAINA	DIRONA ABE	43	Std VII KWALO	No Conviction	1st Term	Was a mission teacher, a Council Clerk, and a member of the House of Assembly. Now he is the President of Rigo Council. Quite an influential man.
"	TOM ABE	52	Std IV Loss College Fafé Bay	No Conviction	5th Term (10 yrs)	Was a Village Councillor and a Pastor. He is now a Chairman of a Demarcation Committee. A good leader.
DARCAKOMANA	TOM ABE	52	From Boregaina	as above	as above	as above
ALEBAGIU	TOM ABE	52	" "	" "	" "	" "
GAVAGORO	TOM ABE	52	" "	" "	" "	" "
PAITAGORO	DAGA ASILI		From Nogomaka			See Nogomaka
WAINOMU	DAGA ASILI		" "			" "
GEVERAGORO No.2	KADA KURUKA	49	From Kokorogoro			See Kokorogoro
GEVERAGORO No.1	KADA KURUKA	49	" "			" "
KOKOROGORO	KADA KURUKA	49	Std II LMS. KOKOROGORO	No Conviction	3rd Term	Good Leader, favoured by all. 1 yrs Plantation Experience.
DEBADAGORO	NENEWA BORE	32	No Education	No Conviction	Newly elected	9 yrs as domestic servant. Good leader calm and good man.

155

KALIA
 1941
 1942
 1943
 1944
 1945
 1946
 1947
 1948
 1949
 1950
 1951
 1952
 1953
 1954
 1955
 1956
 1957
 1958
 1959
 1960

Village	Councillor	Age	Education	Prison Record	Term	Comment
LIBUNAKOMANA	(GABANI) JACK GOBONA	36	Std III HULA (LMS)	No Conviction	3rd Term	5 years as shopkeep at Rigo. 2 years at plantation a boss boi in all spheres. co-op training and worked in the village. 62 joined as Councillor. Good leader.
BOKUKOMANA	JACK GOBONA	36	" " "	" "	" "	As above
NOGOMAKA	DAGA ASILI	42	No Schooling	No Conviction	3rd Term	No outside experience. Good Leader.
TAUKOMANA	DAGA ASILI	"	" "	" "	" "	" " " " " "
KORAKOMANA	DAGA ASILI	"	" "	" "	" "	" " " " " "
GOGOLEKOMANA LAUTAKOMANA KOWOROKOMANA TAITAKOMANA KARAIKOMANA GOBOKOMANA BOKUKOMANA	GASI GOBAKI	32	Prep.	3 months for Assault	1st Term 3 months	25 years Eilogo plantation. Good Leader. Quite an influential man.
WAURAIKA EFAIKA ODUIKA GODUNAIIKA	KEREKA MARA	47	Std 1 on job Training	No Conviction	3rd Term	Good leader (influencial) Domestic (12yrs) Co-operative director 6 yrs. In executive committee.
BULIDOBU NEMONOMU IARUMENOMU DIRINOMU TABUNOMU	VIRI GUIENA	40	No schooling	1 month for riotous behaviour, 1 week for behaving in threatening manner	1 st Term	Good leader, 7 yrs plantation experience.

154

Village	Councillor	Age	Education	Prison Record	Term	Comment
KALO LAPAPA	POKANA RUPU KITA KITA	52 47	Std III Std VI	1 week for not repairing the kitchen	1 yrs Mas-hall Lagoon Council. 5 terms	Carrier in war. Plantation 2 yrs. Good leader influential man. Clerk, 5 yrs carpenter. Good leader. Quite an influential man.
" KAKIRUPU	LAPIA KAPA TAU GIGI	30 29	Std II Std III	1 month for unlawful lighting of fires.	1st Term (1 yr) (1st yr)	Carpenter for 9 yrs. Good Leader, influential man. 1 yr brick maker, 4 yr painter. Good Leader, bit influential.
ALEWAI	API IANO	37	Std II	3 months imprisonment for suspected stealing	1st term (1 yr)	5½ yrs as shop assistant, 1 yr drainage work, casual carpenter. Good leader, bit influential.
HULA BASAGA	VUI GIMA BEANA VALE	54 45	Std IV Std III	No conviction	5 terms (10 yrs) (1st yr)	15 yrs as Village Councillor (census Division) Good leader. Quite influential man.
" KAPASOKO	API IANO ATA KALAI	41 50	Std VI Prep.	No conviction	4 terms (7 yrs) (5th yr)	2 yrs carpenter. Good leader. Quite influential man. 3 yrs worked for his son-in-law who is the success man in Hula.
"	LIGO RAGE	57	Std V	No conviction	2nd term (3 yrs)	6 yrs pastor became the Councillor. Good leader. Influential, a bit a blazer but still liked by the people.
"	ALU RENAGI	54	Std V	No conviction	4th term (7 yrs)	No previous employment, quite an important man in the village and is an Assistant Magistrate. A number of lot of various committees. Good Leader. Quite an influential man.
ALOHARUPU	BEIGA FOX	60	Std VI	No conviction	2nd term (4 yrs)	Good Leader.

152

KVTO	БOKVIV BИEИ	25	849 III	КIPOPEИ ЛeBETIИE CPE J AEEK TOL BOE	COMBCTI PSTI TPOOИ J ALE HEE-	COOQ TEBEEL ИИИИEИCIEI TET. CALLEE ИИ ABE. EИEИPECTIИOИ S ALE.
ATITSE	COMBCTIИOИ	48	ИИEИCIEIИ	EИИEИOИ HEECEI	TEIИE	COMBCTIИOИ

- 12 -

Village	Councillor	Age	Education	Prison Record	Term	Comment
IRUPARA	KILA KILA	47	Std VI	No conviction	3rd term (6 yrs)	Village Councillor for 10 yrs, ½ yr Clerk, 5 yrs carpenter. Good Leader. Quite an influential man.
MAKIRUPU	TAU GOLO	29	Std III	No conviction	1st term (1st yr)	1 yr carpenter, 1 yr brick maker, 1 yr painter. Good Leader, bit influential.
KAMALI	DARU MA	39	Std IV	1 month for unlawfully drinking grog. (before the law allowed the Natives)	3rd term (9th yr)	9 yrs mechanic. Good leader. Quite an influential man in the village. He is from Hula.
BABAGA	BEANA VALI	45	Std III	No conviction	1st term (1st yr)	Medical for 8 yrs. Good leader. Quite an influential man.
KAPAROKO	ALU KALAI	50	Prep.	No conviction	3rd term (5th yr)	Just a jubious men. 1½ yrs domestic servant, 14 yrs village Councillor. Now a L.G.Councillor. Good leader. Quite influential, bit incompetent, he doesn't control his people, it seems that the people control him.
GEMO	GOULUPU COUNCIL- lor RAGA KILAGI			See Goulupu		Good Councillor but Goulupu is too far for efficiency.
ALOMARUPU	ENOKA TOM	60	Std VI	No conviction	2nd term (4 yrs)	Pastor for 27 yrs, Now the interpreter in Rigo Sub-District Office. Good Leader. Quite an influential man.

151

IMBIVIV	KIVV KIVV	†Δ	SPQ AI	MO GOBATEGTON	(e Ala) - 2lg. celm	QJELK' 2 Ala celbentel. 300q rezgel. AIIJSE CONNCTIION FOR JO Ala' K AL
ATITAGE	CONNCTIION	v8e	EDUCATION	PRISON RECORD	TERM	COMMENT

- 13 -

Village	Councillor	Age	Education	Prison Record	Term	Comment
WALAI	GABA MANU			See Bonanamo		Not a good leader because he doesn't come to work in the village. Doesn't tell us the results of Council meeting and doesn't come to find out our views to take into the meeting. (People's report)
BABAKARUPU RIWALIRUPU	RIBA MAINO	Std	Std VI	No conviction	1st term (1 yr)	3½ yrs shop assistant. Good leader.
BONANAMO	GABA MANU	26	Std IV	No conviction	2nd term (3 rd yrs)	4 yrs bar tender, 1 yr cook, 1 yr shop assistant. Good leader quite influential in the village.
KEMABOLO	GULAGA KALOGO	46	No Educa- tion.	No conviction	1st term (1st yr)	10 yrs driver in town, 2 yrs in village. Good leader, quite influential, young fellow.
GAMOGA	WAULA ALAU			From Tauruba		He never turned up to do Council work here. <u>True</u> . He did not turn up when I was here even though I informed him before hand. The people want the Council lor of their own from Gamoga village. Two Councillors at Tauruba.
ILOGOLO	IOVAI BINA	40	Prep.	4 months im- prisonment for threatening behaviour.	2nd term (5th yr)	3 yrs rubber plantation labourer, 3months Hotel servant. Good Leader.
SAROAKEI	MURIKA OSIVA	35	Std I	2 months im- prisonment threatening behaviour.	1st term (1st yr)	11 months worked in bakery. Good leader, quite influential in the village, but still young.

the results of Council meeting and given to work in the village. Does not seem to be a good leader because he doesn't come

AVIVI	CVBV DVVVO		384 AI	See below	(0-200)
ATTISe	COMCITJOL	vSe	EDUCATION	Prison Record	Term

Village	Councillor	Age	Education	Prison Record	Term	Comment.
GEA	Same Councillor as Karekodobu			Abusing Language actually Father's Case. 1 week.	1st term 2 months.	Good man but he does not visit the village to perform his duties.
GIDOBADA	MONEGE GARI	36	Std IV	1 month for drunkenness	4th term (7th year)	5½ shopkeeper. Good leader, Quite an influential man.
TAURUBA	KINI RENAGI	37	Std I	No conviction mother for term of 3 weeks.	5th term (10 yrs)	2 yrs cook boy. Good leader by the people. I would not be sure of that as what I have seen while in the village. Too easy going with the people and incompetent, probably he is too self conscious.
KWALINURUBU AND "BAGA	DURI GINI WAULA ALAU	33	Std III	1 week imprisonment for playing cards 1958.	1st term (1st yr)	1½ yrs carpenter, Good leader. Don't know him. Would be quite an influential man.
GABONE BARCA	VALI MALAGA KILA JAREVA	50 43	No school- ing	3 months for threatening behaviour	2nd term (3rd yrs)	Good leader. Quite influential man. Education would improve him a bit as a leader.
	This is where my patrol ended					
KAPAKAPA	PHILIP TAUNAKEKEI	47	Std IV Working with Admin. 23 yr.	Nil	UNOFFICIAL 49-59 59-70 R.L.G.C.	Started working with Administration since 1949 and is still serving. Good Leader.
"	MALAGA SABADI	46	Std III	Nil	57-59 59- ? unofficial	Good Leader.
SIVITAPANA MATAIRUKA	BOHA GABI RENAGI KWARARA	46 31	Nil Std II	Nil Nil	1st term	House boy at Fort Moresby. Adm. Good Leader.

(Handwritten mark)

- 15 -

Village	Councillor	Age	Education	Prison Record	Term	Comment
GINIGOLO	RAGA KETO	25	Form III	Abusing Language actually Father's Case. 1 week.	1st term 2 months.	Good Leader.
GUNUGAU	LAKA SISIVALI	37	Form I	Nil	1st Term	Working well and assured to be fair man. Good Character.
GOMORE	MAINA MINAMA	36	Std III	Unlawfully strike mother for term of 3 weeks.	1st Term	Good Leader.
KWALIMURUBU AND BABAGA	DURI GINI	51	Std II	First term of 2 weeks Unlawfully striking someone second term one month for unlawful lighting of fires.	1st Term	1939 worked with Land Department. Good Councillor fair leader.
SAROA	KILA MAREVA	43	Std V	Unlawfully communicating with adult woman. 3 months 1956.	1964-1970 L.G.C.	Was working as a mission teacher in 1945-1947. Employed as Store keeper and Secretary in Co-operative for 17 years.
"	MAIRI MAIRI	40	Std IV	Nil	1 year	Carpenter for mission for 5 years. A.P.C. carpenter for 6 years. B.P.C. for 4 years Peter Roberts and Constructions as carper-ter for 12 years.
SIVITATANA M ATAIRUKA	BONA GABI	46	Nil	Nil	Civil Council 25 years. L.G.C. 9 years.	House boy at Port Moresby. Administration 1949.

Village	Councillor	Age	Education	Prison Record	Term	Comment
BIGAIRUKA BORE NIUIRUKA	VELE KILA	47	Std I	3 months burn- ing grass.	Civilian Council 14 years. L.G.C. 7 years.	Domestic Servant for 2 months. P.M.F. Rubber tapper at Sogeri 1 year.
GOULUBU	RAGA KILAGI	51	Nil	1 week Disobed- ient Government Order.	L.G.C. 1 year.	Eilogo Rubber Plantation. Rubber tapper, 2 years, Coconut plantation ABAU 1 year.

(17)

Political Education

This section includes House of Assembly and its Members because they were discussed in political education talks in all the villages. During these meetings there were lots of things discussed on, questioned on and answered upon. The main emphases was made on House of Assembly, Central Government and the Local Government. Among the other topics that were discussed, business was the main item of discussions in all the village. The Local Government was also discussed a lot but it was mainly of complaint nature to the Council. The questions asked were varied and interesting. This showed that the people are starting to get interested on what goes on in the Territory nowadays.

During the talks on House of Assembly it was found out that the people have very little knowledge of the House and how it functions. When it came to the question time, where the people were told to ask questions on what they wanted to know about the House of Assembly, they practically asked no questions because they did not know what to ask on. They merely said, 'we want you to tell us what the House of Assembly is and what it does'. They certainly heard the name but that is about all except for some more sophisticated villages where the people are bit more educated. They generally see the House of Assembly as - 'the big Government in Port Moresby'. This brings to mind that during the election for the House of Assembly members the people knew very little about what it meant and how important it is to get the right man in the House to represent them. All they knew was we pick a man to be in that big Government in Port Moresby. More or less the people did not care less how they voted unless they get a man in this big Government. It would be right to say that at the election the general attitude of the people was the government told us to vote so we vote, usually not knowing what for .

However, where the questions were asked on what they know about the House of Assembly they were the type where they wanted the House to do this and do that for them. They wanted the House to pay individual attention to the villages. In one village (Gabone) a question was asked if it was possible that they approach the House while in session and lodge the requests in for various assistance they desire from the Government. They say that they elected the members and therefore the members must consider the voters back in the villages. This shows the lack of understanding on up-the-ladder or visa versa structure of the Administration where all the requests and orders go through specific channels. The question was asked because the villagers felt that the Administration and the Council are not doing anything for their particular village. So they want to go to the top for the help. However, the system of going through proper channels to the proper people was explained to them.

176

The other main complaint that was generally put forward in the villages was that they are not seeing their member of the House of Assembly in their villages to tell him what help they want from the House. They said that they have never seen their member since his policy speeches before the election and that they don't know whether he is trying to help them or not. They even requested that they would like to see their member come to the villages so that they could talk over their problems with him, because if he does not see them how can he know what the people of his electorate want. It was explained to the people that it would be very good if he come and visited the villages in his electorate if he had time. But he is only one man in Rigo-Abau Electorate and has about five hundred villages to look after. He could not afford to have time to go around all the villages collecting queries and informations before the sittings of the House of Assembly. It is just impossible. It is very well for the Councillors to do it because they have only one or few villages to look after. Even the Councillors, as there were many complaints (in the cases where the Councillors look after more than one village), that the Councillors do not visit their other villages before the Council meetings. If the Councillors do not do this with the couple of villages that they are responsible for, it is hundred times more difficult for the House of Assembly member to go round the villages before the sessions. It was also conveyed to the people that the member does not have to go round the villages to collect his informations for conveyance in the House of Assembly. He has others means of gaining his information. The people have their Sub-District Offices and Council Office if they want anything to go through the channel to the member if desirable. Before they do that it has to be the decision and want of the majority of the people of the area and not the small individual villages because they happen to want to build the small access road to the main existing vehicular road. The question of whether the member is trying to do anything in the House for his voters back in the villages or not was also elaborated on. It has been explained to the people that it is just that what he is for in the House, to represent the people of his electorate and to fight for their well-being and progress. But the thing that must be kept in mind is that he is only the one in the House among many and that the majority's decisions on priorities that carries out. It is just like their Councillors in the Council meetings. Their Councillors don't usually or never get what they wanted for their villages. It got to be the majority rule. All these may sound a little bit fawny but it is the fact among the people in the villages that they know very little or none at all of how the Government or any body of the people, where the actions result from the meetings, functions.

As for the Central Government and the Local Government, except for explaining to the people what they are and what their functions are, it is the same repetition of why the Central Government or the Local Government Council has not done this or that for us or they don't help us

106

at all. The main items that brought about all these complaints and requests for help are that they want their roads built or maintained and water supply installed for them. The striking thing about this all is that the people are so anxious about being helped but never get out themselves and try to help themselves. There are lot of these things that the people could do by themselves. All it needs is bit of organization and actually getting out on their two feet and touching the work with their hands. Instead of sitting down and opening their mouths wide like baby birds to be fed with juicy berries.

One interesting thing mentioned on the side of Local Government Council was the introduction of road fees on the Council's property. It was put forward as a complaint against those who are the non-residents of the Council area and so don't pay the Council tax but come into the area and use the roads. They put it in two ways, either to ban these people altogether from entering the area or to introduce road fees for the non-taxpaying users of the roads. This complaint was raised up because they see the trucks and the cars come and go and tear up the roads especially in the wet and leave the it to the Council and the taxpayers to maintain. Probably not knowing what they were talking about, it was good to see they were talking about one of the possible ways the Council could make money. The pleasing thing about it was it was the small trucking entrepreneurs that mostly raised this item for discussions during the political education talks. It is not certain whether they raised this on the Council's favour or because they wanted the monopoly on their own businesses, because the Passenger Motor Vehicles come into the area and decrease the number of their customers. If it is for their own interests, it is a good thing because they are starting to understand the importance of the customers for the efficient running of the businesses and the monopolistic race in the business world. However, it was explained to the people that unless their Council build the gates in various points on the roads and put the permanent gate Keeper, the people will still drive in because there are some parts of the roads that are open to the public. Nevertheless, this seems a good idea if the Council took it up and declared some parts of the roads as Council's thorough fares and charged fees on the unauthorized users of the roads. It would make fortune on the traffic that goes through to Hula. I think it would be a profitable business for the Council because if the people wanted to see Hula and have driven all that way from Town to this point they would go through to Hula in spite of the fees. The people are so anxious about seeing Hula that when they come out in the wet they cause more worth of damage to their vehicles than the negligible amount of fees would worry them, if there is any and the Council kept the thoroughfare the all-weather road.

Another major topic that was widely discussed in the political education talks was the businesses and their outlooks. The people of the Council area seems to be getting more interested in starting up small businesses. They brought up lot of interesting questions on how to efficiently run their businesses or asked what kind of businesses would be more profitable. Few people have even approached the patrol for advices on how to be an efficient businessman. There were few who requested the recommendations to enable them to loan some money from the Development Bank to help them start their businesses or expand on what they have. The good example of request for recommendation for loan was at Karaikomana village where the Councillor came up and said that he wanted a loan to expand his rubber plantings. When he was asked on how he would manage the rubber if he did not have the know-how to be successful, he answered that he has been working in the rubber plantations for many years that there is nothing about the handling of rubber that he did not know. However, this man was told to wait until he had an assured access to the market before he could be recommended for the loan. The people on the whole are starting to understand that trucking and the trade Stores are not the only businesses a man can have. There are already examples of some men who have giving to other tasks of money making. There are Boku people who concentrate on rubber as cash crops and the individuals like Babo Nauga of Boregaina and Mairi Mairi of Saroa who are carrying on market gardenning. Babo Nauga is not only doing the market gardenning but he also rears fowls, cattle and pigs. These examples and personnels were mentioned in this section because their names were used throughout the patrol on political education talks as examples of men who tackle business in different sphere than the average men in the area and who really work.

As per instructions national unity talk was conducted in all the villages. It was anticipated that this subject could not be well conveyed to the people without the references made on the self-Government. These talks turned out to be more like self-Government talks with emphasis made on how important it is to unite the people of Papua and New Guinea before the acquisition of Self-Government. The importance of the unity cannot be threshed out sufficiently enough to express the need for it. I feel that the success or failure of any newly independent countries depend on the general attitude of oneness, as the one people of one country and not as the conglomeration of different tribes and peoples. I am pretty sure that all the newly independent Nations who caused troubles in their own countries were due to one tribe or group that thought itself superior and tried to grab all the powers and caused the supposedly inferior group to retaliate. Papua and New Guinea will join the queue if no steps are taken to strongly convey to the people the importance of the national unity before the Self-Government. However, during the political education talks on national unity there were many questions asked on the independence. One of the questions that was widely asked was 'what will the Expatriates do and will they

123

get all the machinery and big business firms back to Australia'. It was explained to the people that there will be nothing economically or socially changed at the time of independence, it will only be a change in the system of Government. The responsibilities of Government will be totally handed over to the people of Papua and New Guinea, regardless of colour or race and it will be up to the indigenes to say what nationalities live in the Country. For the question of whether the machinery, and big firms be taken back to Australia; it shows the pure lack of understanding of economics. Nevertheless, the people were told that unless there is something drastically, wrong happens at the time of independence these things will remain here or burnt to the ground here but they won't take them back with them because it is uneconomical to do so. As a matter of fact these questions show that the people are scared of independence. As for the national unity talk, the basic facts and reasons for unity were conveyed to the people and by the expressions of their faces and the way they anxiously try to elaborate on the topic, I think the people of Rigo Council area are happy to unite with rest of the Territory. They could see that "unity is strength" and "united we stand" so I feel that effort should be made to make national unity talks one of the main items of the political education.

B. ECONOMIC

General Rural Development.

Economic development in Rigo Local Government area is not very prominent, although it is evident that there are few plantations and couple of farms in the area. The economy of the area could be greatly boosted if the provision of know-how is made and the people are assured of the ready market for the sales of the produce. It was evident during the course of the patrol that the people are anxious to start small business but are frightened that the business might not be productive and they will end up worse than they started with. There is not enough encouragement given to these interested men to start small businesses. The people have heard about the Development Bank but to go into the bank and loan some money to help them start is beyond their understanding. There were lot of questions asked to the patrol of how to get the loan from the banks to help them start or extend their businesses. I feel that if an effort was made to promote these people's capacity as businessmen there would be a lot done to develop this area economically. However, there are few trying and outstanding small entrepreneurs in the area that might set the pattern to encourage the others to follow their foot steps.

As it stands now it is clear that most of the people who think about starting the business, the first thing that comes into their minds is a trade store because they see the others doing it so it must be the only way to make money. In many cases these men lose more by trying to

112

run a trade store than if they spent their money on something else. In many villages there are that many trade stores in the village that hardly any other customers come to the store than the family members or their close relatives. More or less these stores are only as the supplements to the families requirements rather than profit making businesses for the families. In most cases these trade stores are only as prestige in the eyes of the community. The other thing that seems to be a mania in the area is buying or running of passenger Motor vehicles. There are more vehicles in Rigo than there are people who can afford to use these vehicles for the profitable running of the vehicles. There is lot of competition in trying to find the customers to these vehicles that some villages even try to stop other villages trucks from picking up passengers from their villages. Because, if they do there will be no passengers for that village's trucks. Consequently, the trucks stand idle in the villages for days before the people are ready to take their produce into Koki Market or to visit friends in Port Moresby or other villages where accessible by vehicle roads. Often, if the trucks are not sitting idle in their respective villages they are making empty or near empty runs to and from Port Moresby.

However, the trade stores and passenger motor vehicles could be taken as examples of the people's desire to start the business of some kind apart from the fact that whether the consideration was given to them as profitable assests or not. There are a few men in the area that own both the stores and the trucks and are doing very well. As for example Mairi Mairi from Saroa and Ani Vali from Hula, and many others. Unless something is done to give new aspects of different kinds of business activities trucking and trade store will still remain as mania in the area for a long while yet.

It is not very bad with the trade stores because the capital is usually from the peoples own pockets or father and son or two borthers efforts to start the trade stores, but the main concern is the passenger motor vehicles. In most cases these trucks are bought by community efforts and often on hire purchase. More than enough times the shareholders on the trucks, if they are not in the managerial committee for the trucks, demand their share repayments too soon. This often happens when the trucks have little bit of engine troubles or in the view points of the demanders the trucks are not functioning as well as they should be. But, as a matter of fact the committee is doing all it can to put the trucks into profitable use. In all cases where the truck is owned communally the shareholders refuse to pay the passage or service fares to the trucks because they say that they have contributed to the initial purchase of the trucks. What they don't see is after buying the trucks, they got to be kept mobile, and in so doing they got to have more money for the proper management of the trucks.

More or less the people want the best services from the trucks but they do very little or nothing to see that the trucks give them the best services. This idea of spoon-feeding and you don't have to work hard to better yourself still persists in the area, especially among the unfortunate notwell-educated ones. However, more time and experience in such matters is what is needed for this people to make up to the fact that good things come only through hard work.

Apart from the general happy go lucky attitude of the people and the only two outstanding aspects (trade stores and P.M.V.s) of business there are quite a few people in the Rigo Council area that have different outlooks on how to use money to make money or how to earn money. Not including the non-indigenous entrepreneurs there are four men, namely, Mairi Mairi of Saroa, Ani Vali of Hula, Bernard Solien of Hula, and Babo Nauga of Boregaina who, on their own, have put the special effort to do better. I have mentioned their names because to my opinion these men have more initiative (created on their own) to be better and are better than the average thinker in the Council area. There are also two groups of people, the Karowa village people and the Boku linguistic group of people, who are projecting above the average men of Rigo.

What makes these individuals and groups of people different is that they have done more than just mere running of trucking or trade store businesses. Three of the men, Mairi Mairi, Babo Nauga and Bernard Solien have actually employ the other men to work for their and they pay them wages.

As for the individual or group activities see the following:-
Mairi Mairi runs a trade store, trucking business and he also has a tractor and a plough and is doing the market gardenning.
Ani Vali has trade store and trucking business and also has a tractor and a plough which he hires out to villagers to plough their garden beds. Bernard Solien has a store a tractor and a plough for hire by the villagers, and he also runs a freezer that supplies Koki Market Freezer with fish on Contract basis.

Babo Nauga is a farmer. He does market gardenning and rears cattle and pigs. Karawa village people have developed a trade for their round-top-carved tables and other fancy carvings.

The people of Boku area are different to the above-mentioned. They have made the name for the area by growing rubber trees. These plantings are mostly individual or brothers combine to get one area planted. There are so many of these small plantings that the area consist of rubber trees that run into thousands in numbers

... ..
... ..
... ..
... ..
... ..

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
BOREGAINA	NAUGA VARI	Semi Permanent	Clothing, toilet, kitchen ware.	\$120	-	Approx. 2 day per week	Was good, but hampered his business by buying truck which is unworthy.
"	ROTONA RAGINA	Permanent	canned foodstuff rice, sugar clothes tobacco etc.	\$ 50	P.M.V.	6 days per week	Good store.
"	KANAU GARIGA	Bush material	Tea, soap, kerosene, rice, sugar, flour, etc.	\$ 20	P.M.V.	3 day per week	Good store.
"	BIUNA GUIENA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar, kero., flour soap tobacco etc.	\$ 30	-	3 days a week	Good store.
"	FARANI BANAGA	Permanent	Canned foodstuff rice, flour, tea, kerosene, biscuits, sugar, steel wool etc.	\$100	-	4 days a week	Very good store.
"	ROTONA RUAGI	Permanent	Canned foodstuff flour, kerosene, soap Modess, insect repelent rice, sugar tea dripping biscuits tobacco, etc.	\$ 20	-	3 days a week	Good store.
"	MARO RUGAGI	Permanent	Canned foodstuff biscuits, bread, sweets tomato sauce, coffee milk soap, flour rice sugar kero etc.	\$350	-	7 days a week	Very good store.

129

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	other Business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
BOREGAINA	DAGIA RABONA	Permanent	Canned foodstuff rice, flour, kero soap, biscuits, s sugar, tea tobacco sweets, etc.	\$ 25	-	3 days a week	Good store.
"	KANAU GARI	Bush material.	Canned foodstuff batteries sweets betel nut, biscuits rice, sugar kero, soap, etc.	\$ 40	-	3 days a week	Fair store
"	TOM ABE	Permanent	Canned foodstuff kero, soaps, toilet stationery, tobacco cigarettes, biscuits snow white rice, flour, cold soft drinks betel nuts peanut paste bread matches etc.	\$400	2 labourers	7 days a week	Very good store.
"	GABI ARIGI	Bush material	Canned foodstuff soft drinks kero, rice, sugar, biscuits, tobacco, milk, matches etc.	\$ 20	-	3 days a week	Fair store.
DAROAKOMANA	MIANA MARAMA	Semi- Permanent	Canned foodstuff tea, utensils, soap rice, sugar kero, biscuits, milk axes matches, tobacco cigarettes etc.	\$ 5-00	P.M.V. Trucking	2 days a week	Good store of the

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Time Spent On stores	Comment.
DAROKOMANA	TAU GAINA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff matches, rice, sugar, kero, curry, batteries, milo milk sweets, soap tobacco cigarettes etc.	\$ 20	-	2 days a week	Good Store.
"	MABONE MARAMA	Semi-Permanent	Canned foodstuff flour, tea, matches kero, rice, curry, catridges, vegemite etc.	\$ 20	-	2 days a week	Fair store
ALEBAGIU	GAILE GABI	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar, salt, flour, kero, tobacco tea, soap, matches, sweets etc.	\$ 12	-	2 days a week	Fair Store
GAVAGORO	MOUNA RAGA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar, kero, soap, salt, tobacco tea, matches etc.	\$ 12	-	2 days a week	Fair store.
PAITAGORO	OWNER DIED	Bush Material	-	-	-	-	BUSINESS STOPPED FUNCTIONING.
WAINOMU	GOMUNA IOU	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar, flour; tobacco, tea, soap, matches, salt, sweets biscuits, kero, etc.	\$ 30	-	2 days a week	Fair Store.

157

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Time Spent On Stores	Comment.
GEVERAGORO No.1	MUIARI LAGANA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff rice, flour, sugar kero, tea, coffee, batteries, cartridges cigarettes, tobacco dripping baking powder, curry, salt soap, steelwool etc.	\$ 15	Share in the village rubber plantation	7 days a week	Fair store.
KOKOROGORO	BINA DAGIA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff rice, flour, biscuits kero, tobacco, soap sweets, tea, wick, etc.	\$ 10	Planting rubber	3 days a week	Fair store.
"	KADA KURUKA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar, soap dripping, biscuits, salt, cartridges, kero etc.	\$ 20	Planting Rubber	3 days a week	Fair Store.
"	KETONA VARINA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar, flour, matches, soaps, curry, tobacco, clothing sewing stuff steel wool, sweets onions, etc.	\$ 20	Share in clan's rubber	3 days a week	Fair store.
"	MORA RIDIA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff rice, flour, sugar, biscuits, soaps, cartridges butter, tea, dripping, baking powder matches, sweets salt, tobacco, cigarettes etc.	\$ 15	Planting	4 days a	Fair

(156)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interest.	Time Spent On store.	Comment.
KOKOOGORO	MULARI DINURU	Semi-Permanent	Canned foodstuff, rice, flour, sugar, salt, cartridges, milk, sweets drip-ping, cigarettes, tobacco, biscuits, beverages, matches etc.	\$ 20	Rubber with his brother	3 days a week	Fair store.
DEBADAGORO	MISIMA DIURU	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff, rice, flour, kero, sugar, tobacco, cartridges, biscuits, milk, salt sweets, soap, matches etc.	\$ 20	Rubber, family	7 days a week	Good store.
DEBADAGORO	DIURU DANAGI	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff, salt, rice, soap, tobacco, flour, tea, beverages, biscuits etc.	\$ 10	-	2 days a week	Fair store.
LIBUNAKOMANA	MOU KARO	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff, kero, rice, soap, tobacco, etc.	\$ 20	Rubber, teak	1 day a week	Fair store.
"	LANU SEGAGI	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff, tobacco, kero, rice soap, salt etc.	\$ 16	Teak	2 days a week	Fair store.
"	SIRIBU GAVA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff, rice, kero, soap, salt, matches, tobacco etc.	\$ 30	-	3 days a week	Fair store. 155

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods Sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Time Spent on Store	Comment.
LIBUNAKOMANA	GOGENA GARINA	Semi-Permanent	Canned foodstuff rice, flour, salt, sugar, tobacco biscuits etc.	\$40	-	3 days a week	Fair store
"	BAWANA GOGENA	semi-Permanent	Not ordered yet. (NEW)	-	-	-	Will be good. New store.
KORAKOMANA	VELA GALAME	semi-permanent	Canned foodstuff rice, flour, soap tobacco, matches, dripping, kero, tea, sugar biscuits etc.	\$4	Rubber	7 days a week	Fair store
"	NONOGA GURAE (DIED 69)	Bush material	-	-	-	-	BUSINESS STOPPED
"	GALAME DANAGI	semi permanent	canned foodstuff rice, flour, soap, tobacco, matches, dripping, kero, tea, sugar, biscuits etc.	\$10	Rubber, Teak	2 days a	Fair store
NOGOMAKA	VEGASI DAGA	semi-permanent	Canned foodstuff, rice, sugar, flour, clothing, knives, matches, soaps salt batteries baking powder steelwool, cartridges, toilet kero etc.	\$50	Rubber Teak	7 days a week	Good store
"	GLI GOLO	semi material	As above	\$20	Rubber	4 days a week	Fair store. 154
"	GAVA LEVA	semi-material	As above	\$5	Rubber	7 days a week	Fair store.

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Time spent on store	Comment.
GOGOLEKOMANA	KWALIMU LARONA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar, kero biscuits, soap, cartridges, salt matches, milk, flour etc.	\$5	Rubber	4 days a week	Fair store
"	KILA BANAGA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, sugar, kero, flour, soap, salt, tobacco, cartridges biscuits, sweets, tea, clothes etc.	\$ 5	-	4 days a week	Fair store
KOWOROKOMANA	KOLOFO VETU	semi-permanent	NOT FUNCTIONING	WELL	DUE	TO	DISTANCE OF BRING THE GOODS.
	VAKILU GOLONA	Bush material	" "	"	"	"	" " "
KARAIKOMANA	GASI GORAKI	Will be Bush Material	-	-	Rubber & Cocoa		Holding the licence store not functioning at present.
"	GAONA KARUNA	As above	-	-	Rubber		As above
"	ODE MARAGA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff rice, tobacco, flour soap, sugar, torch stuff, clothing biscuits salt, etc.	\$8	-	on request 3 days a week	Fair store
"	KEMENA GIOKA	Bush material	As above	\$4	-	2 days a week	Fair store.

154

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Time spent on store.	Comment.
GOBOKOMANA	GOMUNA ABORE	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, matches, kero, cartridges, soap, batteries, tobacco clothing etc.	\$12	Will be rubber	On request 4 days a week	Fair store.
"	IOROMA KIRINA	Bush material	canned foodstuff, rice, flour, sugar, kero, tobacco salt etc.	\$4	-	On request 4 days a week	Fair store.
TAITOKOMANA	TAUKA VEGORA	-	-	-	-	-	Hedis building a new store.
BOKUKOMANA	ONUBO IOBUNA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, sugar, soap, salt, batteries, flour, cartridges etc.	\$5	-	On request 3 days a week	Fair store.
"	NAMANA AGA	NOW BEING	BUILT				HOLDER OF CURRENT LICENCE.
EPAIKA	KEREKA NARA	semi-permanent	Canned foodstuff, rice, flour, sugar, kero, tobacco etc.	\$5	Rubber & Teak	7 days a week	Fair store
"	KAPANA IDANA	Bush material	As above	\$5	Rubber	3 days a week	Fair store
"	SIRO LABONA	Bush material	As above	\$5	Rubber & Teak	7 days a week	Fair store.

(15)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Time spent on store	Comment.
BULIDOBU	LOLOBO TOGANA	Ready for iron roof Bush material	Canned foodstuff, tobacco, sugar, rice, coffee, milo soap, matches kero biscuits, cartridges cigarettes etc.	\$50	-	3 days a week	Fair store
"	GIDANA BUDOVA	Bush material	canned foodstuff, rice, flour, kero, biscuits, tobacco soap, matches, cigarettes, baking powder, beverages, etc.	\$50	-	3 days a week	Fair store.
DIRINOMU	SAPANA AGEVA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, flour, kero, biscuits, tobacco soap, matches cigarettes, baking powder, beverages, etc.	\$60	Outboard Motor Passengers	7 days a week	Good store
NAFENANOMU	KAFANA MUROI	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, flour, sugar, kero, salt, matches powder, biscuits sweets, beverages, tobacco, cartridges etc.	\$30	Outboard Motor Passengers	4 days a week	Good
"	MAIRI MEHUTU	Iron roofed with bamboo cell wall & masonite lining	Canned foodstuff, rice, flour, soap biscuits, beverages sweets, soft drinks, cartridges, matches, dripping etc.	\$35	-	4 days a week	Good store

(52)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Time Spent on Store	Comment
GAUNOMU	NANUMA MORA	Iron roofed with bamboo cell wall & masonite lining	Canned foodstuff, rice, biscuits, soap sugar, tobacco, cigarettes, fat, baking powder, bulb batteries etc.	\$35	-	7 days a week	Good store.
"	VARINA IRUNA	Semi-permanent	As above	\$20	Small pig farm (15 pigs for sale and Teak.	4 days a week	Fair store.
"	GARI BUAEA	Bush material	As above	\$15	-	3 days a week	Fair store.
LOGAMAKA	BORANA RIVO	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, biscuits, soap sugar, tobacco, bulb fat, cigarettes, baking powder, batteries etc.	\$30	-	4 days a week	Good store
GEGOFI	KEREA GAIRO VIRI OSIVA (Licenced)	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, mirror, soap matches, toilet stuff, powder tobacco etc.	\$16	-	3 days a week	Fair store.
KWALE	LAI E LALANA	Permanent	Canned foodstuff, and other foods, clothing utensils etc.	\$60	Outboard Motor	7 days a week	Good store.

151

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Intome	Other Business Interests.	Time Spent on Store	Comment.
KWALE	KONE SAPANA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar torch globes , and other foods clothings, knives utensils, buckets etc.	\$40	-	7days a week	Good store.
KARETODOBU	IOBIA BAGERE	Permanent	Canned foodstuff, rice, sugar, all foodstuff, kero etc.	\$30	Outboard Motor Teak.	4 days a week	Good store.
"	IOSIA GAINA	Permanent	As above plus clothes, utensils kero, soap etc.	\$35	Outboard motor in repair Coffee.	4 days a week	Good store.
"	IAKERI RUKINA	Permanent	As above plus clothes utensils, kero, soap etc.	\$80	Outboard motor Figs, Coffee (bush)	5 days a week	Good store 1
"	SIBURU MAIRI	Will be Permanent	Pulled down, new building taking place	-	Copra & Teak	- days a week.	-
KODOGERE	GINI GAINA	Bush Material	Canned foodstuff, rice, sugar and foodstuff etc.	\$20	-	4 days a week	Fair store
"	II AGAGI GAINA	Permanent material	As above	\$25	-	5 days a WEEK.	Fair store
"	II AGAGI VETAI	Bush Material	As above	\$25	-	4 days a WEEK.	Good store

150

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests	Time Spent in store.	Comment.
GIRABU	GOROGA TAUNA	Permanent	Canned foodstuff, rice, all foodstuff, soap kero, utensils, tobacco etc.	\$20	-	3 days a week	Fair store.
"	LOME KAUSERA	Will rebuild	-	-	-	-	Store burnt. Will build a new one.
GOBUIA	TAU MAKA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff	\$50	-	3 days a week	Fair store.
WASIRA	IOMEDA IRUNA	Bush material	Foodstuff, beverages, flour kero, soap etc.	\$50	-	4 days a week	Fair store
"	SIBE INAI	Will be semi permanent Room in house	Foodstuff, tobacco stationery, kero, beverages etc.	\$15	-	3 days a week	
"	NADINA KOIRA	semi permanent	Foodstuff, kero, soap, tobacco, beverages, etc.	\$40	-	4 days a week.	Fair store.
SENUNU	MARAVA INOVA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, kero, sugar, tobacco, tea leaf soap, matches, baking powder, milk dripping etc.	\$50	-	7 days a week.	Fair store.

129

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests	Time Spent in store.	Comment.
SABUIA	MEDE BUANA	Bush material	Canned foodstuff, rice, sweets, soap, batteries, kero, tobacco, biscuits etc.	\$60	Copra	6 days a week	Fair store.
MANUCORO	KORI IAPORA	semi-permanent	Canned foodstuff, rice, sweets, soap, sugar, matches, kero, batteries, biscuits, tobacco etc.	\$20	-	7 days a week	Fair store.
"	DOGARI TUBUIO	semi permanent	As above	\$100	-	6 days a week	Good store
"	Co-operative	Bush material	Brcke	Keys to the store lost.			not functioning
KARAWA	ALAI ILA	Permanent	Canned foodstuff, rice, biscuits, kero, soap, beverages, cigarettes and tobacco batteries etc.	\$50	-	6 days a	Good store insured the store.
"	ALAI KARI	semi-permanent	As above	\$120	Outboard Motor	4 days a week	Fair store.
KEAPARA	RAIMO MAU	Permanent	Canned foodstuff, rice, biscuits, sugar, kero soap, beverages batteries etc.	\$200	Petrol	4 days a week	Good store.
"	ILA RAULA	On Const- ruction will be permanent	Foodstuff, from house	\$25	-	4 days a week, on requests	Fair

28

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests.	Time Spent In store.	Comment.
KEAPARA	ILA KARO	Permanent	Foodstuff, from house.	\$40	-	3½ days a week	Good store
"	RAKA TUKU	From the house room	Petrol mainly	\$140	Petrol	On request.	Good business.
"	POKANA ILA	Will be permanent. On construction.	Foodstuff, tobacco cigarettes etc.	\$20	-	4 days a week. On requests.	Better timber store building. Fair.
"	POKANA APANA	From the house.	Sweets and luxury cannedstuff, beverages, luxury, etc.	\$24	Copra (rarely)	4 days a week. On requests.	Better build the store building.
"	ILA ROVA	Permanent	Canned stuff, beverages, luxury etc.	\$80	-	7 days on requests.	Good store.
"	TAUNA GENO	From the house	Petrol, Smokes	\$120	Petrol	On requests.	Good business.
ALUKUNI	ILA VAVINE	Permanent	Bread canned stuff rice, sugar, kero, soaps, smokes, biscuits, cigarettes	\$1000	Bakery	6 full days a week	Good store
"	WALA RUPA	On construction (will be permanent. (Only smokes from the house)	Cigarettes	\$25	-	3½ days a week	Fair store
"	PAKU ALU	Permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$70	Fish selling	4 days a week	Fair store.

(127)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store	Comment.
ALUKUNI	NAVU ELI	Home the house room	Foodstuff without meat or fish	\$16	Fishing	3 days a week	Fair
"	TIENU RAVU	From the house room	Petrol	-	Petrol	xx	Business delayed by licence sitting in the Rigo Council Office \$6-00 fees paid.
"	VEAVU TUA	On construction(permanent) From the House room	Foodstuff and canned foods, kero smokes beverages.	\$85	-	4 days a week. On requests.	Fair store.
"	ALU RENAGI	From the house room	Petrol	-	Petrol	-	Business delayed by licence sitting in the Rigo Council Office \$6-00 fees paid.
"	ILA LAVU	On construction From the house room	Soaps, kero, cigarettes	\$40	Fishing	On requests	Fair
KALO	KILA LEKE	Permanent Extension from house	Canned foodstuff, rice, sugar, salt, kero, biscuits, cigarettts etc.	\$130	-	7 days a week	Fair store.
"	KILA KINI	Permanent	As Above	\$80	Copra	7 days a week	Fair
"	RAWALI KULU	Permanent	As above	\$80	Copra	4 days a week.	Fair

220

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time Spent on store	Comment.
KALO GUBA	GAPI GIMA	Permanent	Canned foodstuff rice, sugar, kero, salt cigarettes.	\$50	Copra	3 days a week.	Fair
"	RUPU KINI	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$20	Copra	Will be about 4 days a week	Fair
"	KAMA VELE	Permanent	Foodstuff, toilets cold soft drinks	\$80	Copra	7 days a week	Good store.
"	ALI ARIA	Will const- ruct.	-	-	-	-	-
"	KULU VANUGA	From the house	-	-	-	-	Over due licence.
"	GABI RAWALI	From the house	-	-	-	-	His son's will be starting the store.
"	KILA OFE	Permanent	Few foodstuffs.	\$8	Copra	2 days a week.	Over due licence.
"	KILA GESI	Will be building. Not functioning yet.	-	-	-	-	-
"	TAU KOUA	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$30	-	5 days a week	Licence being renewed
Some have stopped the stores altogether, but are to start again at their convenience.							

125

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time Spent on store.	Comment.
ALEWAI	KILA IGA	Room in the lounge semi permanent.	Canned foodstuff, sugar, beverages, soaps, kero, fish cigarettes, sweets hooks, toilet stuff etc.	\$80	-	6 days a week.	Licence current fair store.
HULA	TERE VAVINE	Permanent	Foodstuff, and luxury Goods.	\$40	Copra & Fishing	6 days a week	Licence current Good store.
"	OLI ITALIA	Permanent	Foodstuff and clothing cold soft drinks and luxury good.	\$200	Petrol Plough	6 days a week.	Licence current. Very Good store.
"	NUMA KILA	Permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$50	-	6 days a week.	Licence current Good store.
"	MA'A KILA	Room in the house	Foodstuff, clothing and luxury.	\$20	-	3 days a week.	Licence current fair store.
"	IGA API	Bakery (cement oven)	Good bread	\$25	-	2 bakings a week	Licence current. Good bakery.
"	OLI KILA	Bakery (cement over)	Good bread	\$25	-	2 bakings a week.	Licence current. Good bakery. 2x
"	ALU MUGA	Room in the house	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$20	-	4 days a week.	Licence current fair store.
"	ANI VALI	Permanent building	All foodstuff luxury hardware & clothing.	\$160	Trucking Petrol	5 days a week	Licence current. Very Good store.

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold.	monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time Spent on store.	Comment.
"	AU TABU	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	-	6 days a week.	Licence current fair store.
"	REIAGI TEKURA	Permanent building	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	Petral	6 days a week.	Licence current Good store.
"	AJU REWAGI	Room in the house	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$15	-	5 days a week.	Licence current fair store.
"	KILA ALEA	Room in the house	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$80	Copra (at times)	6 days a week.	Licence current fair store.
"	IGA YIHA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$120	Copra and Outboard motor.	6 days a week.	Licence current Good store.
"	IAVA OIU	Permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$120	-	6 days a week.	Licence current Good store.
"	VUI VELLA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$50	-	4 days a week.	Fair store Licence is being renewed.
MAIRUFU	TAU KIMALI	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$150	Copra and Trucking but truck near to wreckage.	7 days a week.	Licence current. Good store.
"	PATA KAWALI	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$100	Copra	On request	Licence is still in Council office, submitted July for renewal and still not got back. Business closed down awaiting licence. 123

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
KAMALI	KILAGI IUA	Room in the house closed, intending to start new building.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	Copra	6 days a week.	Licence current. Got to build a store.
"	KOPI TAU	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$80	Copra	6½ days a week.	Licence current. Good store.
"	RAWALI KOLOU	semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	Copra	6 days a week.	Licence current. Good store.
"	KILA VAGI	Room in the house. Permanent.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	Copra	6 days a week.	Licence current. Good store.
"	WARI LEIPA	Semi permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	Copra	6 days a week.	Licence current. Good store.
"	LEANA KOPI	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$50	Copra	6 days a week.	Licence current. Good store.
BABAKA	JACK RIKI	Permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	Copra	6 days a week.	Good store.
"	KILA WARI	"	" " "	\$20	Copra	6 days a week.	Fair store.
"	KILA BABAGA	Semi permanent	" " "	\$30	Copra	6 days a week.	Fair store.
"	KILA IANO	Room in the house.	" " "	\$25	Copra	6 days a week.	Fair store.
"	PALA RUPA	Room in the house.	" " "	\$25	Copra	6½ days a week.	Fair store.

(122)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold.	Monthly Income.	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
BABAGA	KILA MEGA	Permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$30	Copra	6 days a week.	Fair store.
"	LOI BABAGA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$12	Copra	7 days a week.	Licence suspended til store built.
KAPAROKO	KILA RENAGI	Iron roofed over the water.	Foodstuff and luxury	\$80	-	4 days a week.	Licence current. Fair store.
"	KAGO GULA	In the house	Foodstuff and luxury	\$40	-	4 days a week.	Licence current. fair store.
GELO	KAGGO RUA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$20	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	RAWA LAZAMA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$16	-	On request.	Licence current, taken under the hand of a KILLAGI NEARANA.
ALOMARUFU	KILA RUA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$12	-	4 days a week	Licence current, fair store.
"	LAMA MARU	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$3	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	KILA RAIWA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$8	-	5 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.

(12)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
WALAI	GINAMA KILLAGI	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	AVEI MO'O	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$30	Copra	4 days a week.	Licence is still in the I.G. Council office. Put in about 3 months ago with \$6-00 for fees.
"	KEFO AU	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury. clothes.	\$50	Copra	6 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
BABAZARUPU	BALA SEGA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$120	-	7 days a week.	Licence current, good store.
"	OBE RAWALI	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$160	mere copra	7 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
RIWALIRUPU	KIMI SEGA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$60	-	7 days a week.	Licence current, good store.
"	VEPAU KILA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$50	-	7 days a week.	Licence current, must build a trade store.
"	RIBA MAIMO	Only Licence	but hasn't started	trading.	-	-	-
BONANAMO	GABA MANU	Room in the house. Semi-permanent.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$5	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.

(20)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.	
BONANARO	KILA GIMANA	Room-in the house. Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$5	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	VALI VALI	Room in the house. Semi-permanent.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$5	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	GIMA NUMA	Room in the house. Semi-permanent.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$5	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	BOU MANU	Semi-permanent.	Foodstuff xxx luxury, and utensils.	\$6	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	WARIKA VEGABA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$5	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	MANU GABI	Keeping the Licence current but not doing much with the store.						
KEMABOLO	KANUTA RENAGI	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$5	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	TAU MARO	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$5	-	4 Days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	GWAIBO ALAU	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$10	Copra	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	RIGANA BALE	Permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$10	Copra	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.	
"	AONEGA TAU	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$10	-	3 days a week.	Licence current, fair store. <i>11/2</i>	

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other Business Interests.	Time Spent on store.	Comment.
KEMABOLO	TAWU KEU	Room in the house, grass hut.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$10	-	5 days a week.	Licence current.
"	IRAU TANU	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$16	Copra	4 days a week.	Licence current. Fair store.
GAMOGA	LEGA RAGA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$40	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
ILOGOLO	TARIMA GAIT	Permanent	Foodstuff and luxury	\$80	Trucking (P.M.V.)	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	LEVA VETU	Bush material	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$60	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	RABE POGARI	Permanent.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$50	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, Good store.
"	GIMI VAGA	Bush material	Foodstuff and luxury. Will be Foodstuff and luxury.	\$20	-	3 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	IGANA KGNU	Bush material	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$?	-	3 days a week.	To get new licence.
SAROKABI	BURAMA VERO	Building a new Store (Permanent)	Will be Foodstuff and luxury.	-	Trucking	-	Licence current. Money taken out to pay for the truck.
"	INIA KEO	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury	\$20	-	3 days a week	Licence current, good store. 18

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests	Time spent on store.	Comment.
SAROAKEI	MANUGA BOANA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$15	-	3 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	KAPUDO NAMAEA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$25	Trucking & Copra (hot air)	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	LALAI GUMA	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$20	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	GOGOMI KAMUDA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$25	Trucking	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	MURIKA OSIVA	Permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	Not selling yet	Outboard motor.		Licence current. Will be good store.
GEA	PURUNA KOKAE	Semi permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$10	-	3 days a week	Licence current, fair store.
GIDOBADA	ALAU GWAIBO	2 stores both room in the house. Semi-permanent.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$80	Copra	4 days a	Licence current, fair store.
"	MEANA GEGE	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$50	Trucking	7 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
TAURUBA	DIBURA GOLOGA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$80	Trucking	4 days a week.	Licence current, good store.

(3)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
TAURUBA	KALOGO LALAI	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$60	-	4 days a week.	Licence current, fair store.
"	VARA KILA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$80	-	7 days a week.	Licence current, good store.
"	KONI VIROBO	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$200	-	3 days a week.	Licence current, good store.
"	LEVA KILA	Room in the house.	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$60	-	7 days a week.	Licence current, when operating closed for a while.
"	VALI GWABE	Semi-permanent	Foodstuff and luxury.	\$50	-	5 days a week.	Fair store.
GABONE	KELNA LAKA	Permanent building materials.	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$10	Fishing	7 days a week.	Interested to expand his by buying fishing net. Good and fair man.
"	VERE RUA	Permanent building materials.	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$10-\$20	Fishing	7 days a week.	Interested in fishing too. Bought fishing net. Good and fair man.
"	VALI MALAGA	Permanent building materials (Part of residence separated)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$20	Fishing	7 days a week.	Also interested in fishing. Appeared to be running his business well.
"	LEANA LAMA	Permanent building materials	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$9 - \$16	Fishing	7 days a week.	Also interested in fishing to assist his trade store. Good and fair man.
This is where my patrol ended.							

②

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests	Time spent on store	Comment.
KAPAKAPA	ASI ROGA	Permanent building material	Foodstuffs, and luxury.	\$60	Petrol	3 days a week.	Licence to be changed or renewed. Good store and fair.
"	TAU TAU	Permanent building material. (Part of Residence separated)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$30-\$50	Petrol	7 days a week.	Good store, and fair man. Interested in petrol business.
"	KILA GUBANA	Permanent building material.	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$20	-	7 days a week.	Fair store and functioning.
"	RANU KUNAMA	Permanent building material (Part of residence separated)	Foodstuffs.	\$20-\$30	-	7 days a week.	Fair trade store. Appeared to be running well.
"	VAGI KONE	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs.	\$20-\$30	-	6 days a week.	Fair trade store. Functioning good and fairman.
"	SIROVAI NATIVE SOCIETY	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$30-\$50	-	6 days a week.	Good store and in good condition. (Co-operative society.)
"	JACK NOU	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs.	\$12-\$16	Truck PMV.	6 days a week.	Truck bought trade store. Good condition. Functioning fairman.
"	TAU TAU	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$200	Truck PMV.	6 days a week.	Good store and interested in his business, has trade store. 115

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
KAPAKAPA	TAU PARINA	Permanent building material	Not in use	-	Truck	-	He had lost licence and expecting to be substituted. He is a good man, but in want of renewing his licence. Trade store is not under use after lost of licence. He is expecting to run a truck PMV. business in future.
GINIGOLO	VARI IOVAI	Permanent building. (Part of residence separated)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$10	Truck PMV.	7 days a	Functioning, good store. Interested in business. Expecting to run a trucking business.
"	TAU GAMOGA	Permanent building. (Part of residence separated)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$20	Truck.	7 days a week.	Good store. Appeared to be a fairman. Expecting to run a trucking business.
"	VABURI RIDIA	Permanent building. (Part of residence separated)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$10	Truck	7 days a week.	Good store fair man trying to run a truck business, truck not yet bought.
"	VARABA TAUNI	Permanent building. (Part of residence separated)	Foodstuffs.	\$20	Fishing net, Truck & pig.		Appeared to be good man, fair business man trying to run pig farm and fishing as fishing net been bought.

(114)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
GINIGOLO	MAINO DALAGWA	NOT IN USE	NOT IN USE	-	-	-	Not in use since after Christmas. The owner is at Bonanamo which makes difficult to make new orders.
TAGANA	GENO KILA	Permanent building (Separated part of residence)	Foodstuffs.	\$5-\$10	-	5 days a week.	Functioning fair man.
GUNUGAU	LAKA SISI	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs.	\$10-\$12	Fishing net.	7 days a week.	Fair man, Functioning fair store. Trying to run a fishing business.
"	GABI NOGA	Semi-permanent. (Part of residence separated grass roofed)	Foodstuffs.	\$5-\$8	Poultry	7 days a week.	Fair store. Appeared to be a fair man. Expecting to start a poultry farm. Fair man.
GOMORE	MCSE GUMD	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs	\$20	-	7 days a week.	Fair man. Functioning fair store.
"	PAJU GOGOBA	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs.	\$40	Poultry	7 days a week.	Fair man. Functioning fair store. Looking forward to start a business on poultry.
"	GODUA GODUA	Permanent building	Foodstuffs.	\$30	-	7 days a week.	Fair store. 115

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
KWALELURUBU	DURI GINI	Semi-permanent.	Foodstuffs.	\$20	-	7 days a week.	Fair store. Functioning.
"	MAPE KILA	CLOSED	-	-	-	-	CLOSED.
"	PETER KIDU	Permanent.	Foodstuffs.	\$20-\$30	Pigs.	7 days a week.	Fair store and fair man. Store functioning. Deciding to run a business of pigs.
"	IDA KONE	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$15-\$16	Copra	7 days a week.	Fair man and fair store. Functioning other business copra but can't do it quickly because lack of dry coconut
SAROA	SIBONEY & SONS.	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$30-\$60	-	7 days a week.	Fair man and fair store. Functioning.
"	MAARI MAIRI	Permanent	Foodstuffs	\$300	Trucking	7 days a	Fair store, and Functioning.
"	GARI GEMO	Room in the house. (Permanent building)	Foodstuffs.	\$20-\$30	-		Fair store and functioning.
"	KILA MAKEVA	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$150	Farmer	7 days a week.	Fair store and functioning. Fairma Beside store there is also a fair business.
"	ARI TAU	Permanent (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs.	\$9-\$16	Copra	On request	Fair.

112

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
SARCA	KONGA IOHOA	Room in the house.	Foodstuffs	\$20	-	7 days a week.	The store is not functioning at the moment. Ran out of goods.
GEFESI	KARI TAU	Semi-permanent	Foodstuffs	\$20	-	7 days a week.	Fair man and fair store. Functioning.
LEIANA	GUTUMA KILA	Room in the house.	Foodstuffs	\$30	-	7 days a week.	Fair store.
"	TOBO RAGA	Room in the house. (Permanent building)	Foodstuffs.	\$20	-	7 days a week.	Fair store.
"	GABI SAMUEI	Room in the house. (Permanent building.)	Foodstuffs.	\$30-\$40	-	5 days a week.	Fair store.
"	RAYCKED DANIBE	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$10-\$12	Copra	7 days a week.	Good store. Fairman looking forward to run a business on copra.
"	TAU KURONA	Semi-permanent (Bush materials)	Foodstuffs.	\$10	Copra	6 days a week.	As above.
"	LEANA KILA	Permanent building	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$60-\$70	-	7 days a week.	As above

112

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
SIVITATAMA	MAVELA KURONA	Permanent building. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$20	Farm	7 days a week.	Fair store.
"	RAGA KURUKI	Permanent building.	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$20	-	7 days a week.	Fair store.
"	BOIVADA ADELVA	Bush material. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$10	-	7 days a week.	Fair store and functioning. Fair man.
"	GABA GUMHA	Bush material. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$10	-	7 days a week.	Fair man and fair store. Functioning
"	RACA VALI	Bush material. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs and luxury.	\$60	-	6 days a week.	As above.
"	GINI VETARI	Permanent.	Foodstuffs.	\$10	-	6 days a week	As above.
"	VEGOLI PULAMA	Bush material.	Foodstuffs.	\$40-\$50	-	7 days a week.	As above.
BIGAIKUKA	ASI GINI	Permanent. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs.	\$20-\$40	Copra	7 days a week.	Fair man and good trade store.
MIULUKA	GARO TAU	Permanent. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs	\$10-\$20	Copra	6 days a week.	Fair
"	ILIA VAIMA	Permanent building. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs.	\$14-\$20	Copra	7 Days a week.	Fair man and the trade store is quite good.

(3)

Village	Owner	Type of Building	Type of Goods sold	Monthly Income	Other business Interests.	Time spent on store.	Comment.
NIUIRUKA	KILA LUA	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$10-\$15	Copra	7 days a week.	Good store.
"	KIMALI TOLA	Permanent. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs.	\$8-\$10	Copra	7 days a week.	Fair store. Functioning.
"	BUGANA GABI	Partly residence.	Foodstuffs and materials.	\$10-\$20	-	7 days a week.	Good store.
"	RUA LAU	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$8-\$10	Copra	7 days a week.	Fair man and good trade store.
GOULUBU	GINI AMINI	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$20-\$40	P.M.V. TRUCK	7 days a week.	Fair man and good trade store.
"	TAU KILAGI	Partly residence.	Foodstuffs.	\$20-\$40	P.M.V. TRUCK	7 days a week.	Not functioning at moment. No stock.
"	VANAME GUDU	Partly residence.	Foodstuffs.	\$6-\$10	Copra	7 days a week.	Good trade store.
"	INTA KINA	Permanent	Foodstuffs.	\$10-\$20	-	7 days a week.	Fair man and a good trade store.
BORE	LAMEPA WAIBA	Permanent. (Part of residence)	Foodstuffs.	\$20	-	7 days a week.	Fair man and fair store. Functioning.
"	KILA VAHONA	Bush mater- ials. (Part of residence.)	Foodstuffs.	\$5-\$6	-	2 days a week.	Fair store. Functioning.

110

VILLAGE	Owner	Type of Vehicle	Capacity	Reg. No	Purpose	Weekly or Monthly Income	Truck Loads to P.M. Annually.	Comment.
BOREGAINA	DIRONA ABE	Toyota Land Rover	8 persons	TP&NG. 44.091	P.M.V.	\$8 per week	Goes in every day but 2 full loads a week 104 loads.	In good condition
"	VARINA LAGINA	Daihatsu	2 ton 8 persons	TP&NG. 37.259	P.M.V.	\$10 per week	3 days a week 156 loads.	In good condition (Just out of repair).
"	BAGERE GARIGA	Datsun	7 persons	TP&NG. 43.364	P.M.V.	\$10 per week	3 days a week 104 loads	In good condition
"	ROTONA ROTONA	Nissan Junior	10 persons xxxxx	TP&NG. 38.575	P.M.V.	\$6 per week	Every day of week. 104 loads.	In good condition
"	TUMUNA BUDOGA	Austin	3 ton 18 persons	TP&NG 46.676	P.M.V.	\$100 per week.	3 days a week 156 loads.	In good condition
DAROAKOMANA	BUNA GROUP	Nissan Prince	20 persons	TP&NG 32.970	P.M.V.			OFF THE ROAD.
"	MIANA MARAMA	Daihatsu	16persons	TP&NG 40.063	P.M.V.	\$12 per week	2 days a week 104 loads.	In good condition
DEBADAGORO	MAGANI RIVONA	Nissan	12persons	TP&NG 47.159	P.M.V.	\$20 per week	52 loads.	In good condition
LIBUNAKOMANA	SIRIBA VAVA & JACK GOBONA	Nissan	39cwts. 7 persons	TP&NG 41.524	P.M.V.	\$25 per week	104 loads	In good condition
NOGOMAKA	ELI GOLO	Landrover	6 persons	TP&NG 39.254	P.M.V.	\$20 per week	104 loads	In good condition

(30)

Village	Owner	Type of Vehicle	Capacity	Reg. No	Purpose	Weekly or Monthly Income	Truck loads to P.M. Annually.	Comment.
GAUNOM	Combined with KAREKODOBU Taboro Truck.	Prince T651	21 persons	TP&NG 43.383	P.M.V.	\$50 per week	312 loads	In good condition.
GOBUIA, GIRABU WASIRA	Combined villages. (Manager VARIKA KAEBF)	Isuzu Wajeta	14 persons	TP&NG 49.168	P.M.V.	\$55 per week	156 loads	In good condition.
MANUGORO	Combined villages.	TOYOTA	14 persons	TP&NG	IN REPAIR SHOP		FOR 2 YEARS.	STILL TRYING TO GET IT BACK.
KALO	USED TO BE TWO BUT CONFISCATED. HIRE PURCHASE.							
ALEWAI	MA'A GIMANA	Nissan	12 persons		P.M.V.			In good condition
HULA	KWALAHU TALI	Landrover	-	TP&NG 51.597	Cargo for T. store.	Own use monthly.	once a week	In good condition
"	" "	Tractor	-	TP&NG 49.308	Ploughing the grounds for the village	\$10	-	In good condition.
"	TERE VAVINE	Landrover	For coprs		Copra			Not functional (to be repaired)
"	ANI VALL	Landrover	10 persons	TP&NG 44.931	P.M.V.	\$30 per week	260 trips	Good condition.
"	" "	"	10 persons	36.520	P.M.V.	\$30 " "	260 "	" "
"	" "	Truck Jupiter	3 1/2 ton 22 persons	46.355	P.M.V.	\$100 " "	260 "	" "

108

Village	Owner	Type of Vehicle	Capacity	Reg. No	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
IRUFARA	KILA KILA	TRUCK OPERATING AT PORT MORESBY.					
MAKIRUPU	KULE RIKI	2½ truck but has broken down and in repair.					
"	KILA RUPA & FAMILY	Prince	2 tons		Family business use only no PMV.	\$40	In good condition, functioning.
IMOGOLO	KILA TARIMA	Isuzu	2 tons 16 persons	37.553	Passengers 16 persons	\$60	Functioning. Good. About 84 loads to Port Moresby annual.
"	VALI DALAI	Dyna Toyota	2 tons	42.678	P.M.V.	\$20	Six months now in Garage. Functioning from GIDOBADA.
"	VALI BEO	Dyna Toyota	2 ton.	-	P.M.V.	\$40	Functioning from GIDOBADA. Good condition.
SAROAKEI	BURANA VELO	Toyota	2 ton	30.140	P.M.V.		Six months in garage.
"	MARI KEVENA	Toyota Dyna	2 ton	52.899	P.M.V.	\$40	Functioning. Two loads a week to Koki Market.
"	KABUDO MAMAE	Toyota Dyna	2½ ton.	52.883	P.M.V.	\$40	In garage now for a week. 2 loads a week to Koki.
GEA	GEA GROUP	TRUCK IN GARAGE FOR ABOUT 1 YEAR.			THINKING OF BUYING NEW ONE.		
GIDOBADA	MEANA GEGE	Toyota Truck	2½ ton 22 persons	PMV , No 012.	P.M.V.	\$200	Good condition. 104 loads a year to Koki market.
"	REGA LAKA	Daihatsu Truck	2 ton 16 persons	PMV 1013	P.M.V.	\$50	Good condition. 25 weekly loads. now.

107

Village	Owner	Type of Vehicle	Capacity	Reg. No	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
GIDOBADA	ALAU GWAIBO	International Truck.	2 ton 11 persons	TP&NG 16.108	P.M.V.	\$15	Good condition. No loads at present.
TAURUBA	TAURUBA TRANSPORT RENAGI-LEGA 2 trucks	Prince Truck	38½ cwts. 20 persons	TP&NG 31.764	P.M.V.	\$160	Good condition. 6 loads per week. One not functioning.
"	DIBURA GOLOGA 2 trucks	Nissan Truck	16 persons	TP&NG 39.997	P.M.V.	\$160	Good condition. Registration due for renewal (not renewed yet.)
ONE MORE TRUCK OPERATING IN TOWN.							
GABONE	GABONE TRANSPORT ARAGA SISI	Isuzu Truck	2½ tons 16 persons	PMV. 1012	P.M.V.	\$100	Good condition (New)
"	POKO GULAGA	Holden utility	15 cwts.		Fishing business market.	\$80	Good condition, functioning.
"	TALI KILA	Holden Utility	15 cwts.	TP&NG 48.407	Fish to market.	\$60	Good condition, functioning.
WHERE MY PATROL ENDED.							
KAPAKAPA	TAUNA TAUNA & FAMILY.	Toyota	50 cwts.	PMV. 004	P.M.V.	\$100-\$150	Good condition (New) Functioning
"	TAU NAUNA & FAMILY	Nissan	1½ ton.	TP&NG. 40.362	P.M.V.	\$50-\$100	Good truck functioning.
"	JACK NOUAIRI	Prince	15 cwts.	TP & NG 36.117	Family use only.	\$10-\$20	Good condition functioning.

106

Village	Owner	Type of Vehicle	Capacity	Reg. No	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
KAKAKAPA	SIROVAL NATIVE TRADING SOCIETY CO.	NISSAN	2 ton	TF & NG 36.373	P.M.V.	\$200	Functioning, good condition about 16 passengers, loads to Port Moresby very often.
TA	TAU TAU	Datsun	2 ton	TF & NG 39.695	P.M.V.	\$130-\$140	Functioning good condition fair men interested in his truck business also owns a store. Facing shortage of finance doing to payment of Passenger failing to pay the trip. Applies to every vehicle.
GINIGOLO	VARABA TAURI	Nissan	2 ton 12 persons	PIV.034	P.M.V.	\$100-\$150	Functioning.
W	VARI IOVAL	Nissan	2 ton.		P.M.V.	\$100-\$150	Functioning.
TAGANA	DOGO WUI	?					One but now not in use.
GOMORE	DODUA GODUA	Prince (Nissan)	1 ton 25 cwts. 14 persons	TF & NG 36.316	P.M.V.	\$20	Not working at the moment. In the garage.
KWALIMURUBU							

75

Village	Owner	Type of Vehicle	Capacity	Reg. No	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
SAROA	VERA MAREVA	Nissan	2 ton.	TP & NG 45.223	P.M.V. (14 persons)	\$150	Good condition (New) Functioning.
"	MAIRI MAIRI	Toyota	5 ton	PMV.048	P.M.V.(25 persons)	\$100	Good truck (New) Functioning.
"	" "	Toyota		TP & NG 33.279	P.M.V.(25 persons)	\$50	Good condition (Old) Functioning.
SIVITATANA							Two trucks but broken down. Now in the garage.
MATAIRUKA	LEANA RAGA	Nissan	2 ton	TP & NG 35.304	P.M.V.(13 persons)	?	New truck. Functioning.
BIGAIRUKA	VAKAI SIE	Austin	2½ tons.		No PMV. yet.		Good truck.
NIUIRUKA	LEANA VAINA	Isuzu (brown)	2 ton.	TP & NG 49.181	P.M.V.(18 persons)	\$150	Good truck. not Functioning.
"	KILA RUA	Dyna Toyota (Green)	31 cwts.	TP & NG 53.554	P.M.V.(16 persons)	\$10-100	Not working at the moment. In the garage.

104

103

In addition to the above entrepreneurs there are three indigenous owned coconut plantations in the Hood Point, on the Government Lease. This plantations are Wainapuna Plantation, Kwariwai Plantation and Kaloura Plantation. There is also Boregaina Blocks of land that are worked by Boregaina people. These blocks are part of Kapogere Agricultural Station. In this blocks there are various cash crops grown. The crops include rubber, coconuts, teak as main crops and other crops grown in small quantities. Refer to the Village Cash Crop Extension for the details on these blocks. The Blocks are also used for the people's everyday requirements for livelihood.

The Rigo Local Government Council area is pretty well served with vehicular roads. If one draws a line right from Gobiua village, through to Gea village and across the Kemp Welsh River to Daroakomana village and take the section that is towards the sea, one would notice that there is no village that hasn't got the service of the vehicular roads. The roads either go right into the villages or stopped few minutes walk away from the villages. The only area that is not served by the vehicular roads is that along the Kemp Welsh River, above Gobaragere Plantation. The people on this section do not have any real troubles in transporting the vegetables to the market. They use Kemp Welsh River as the means of transport. Almost all the villages, that are along the river, have outboard motors and dinghies to travel up and down the river. The people who find it hard to pay the fares of the dinghies usually raft down the river with loads of their vegetables for marketing and then catch the trucks from Vinigibara Landing to Koki Market. There is no real problem about travelling in the area. If the people have the money and are willing to pay the fares for either trucks or outboard motor powered dinghies then they are only sitting down and letting the engine carry them from one point to another. Even the people of Boku and the nearby areas have no real difficulty in finding the vehicles to carry them or their goods to wherever they wish to go or send. There are few points where these people do catch the trucks. They go to either Daroakomana, Paitagore, or the assorted places on the main Boku road and get picked up by the trucks. The selection of which pick up point to go to depends on their proximity to these points. They carry their goods to and from these points but at least it is better than before when they have to carry for miles and hours to they places where they want to go.

The Rigo Local Government Council area is far better served with vehicular roads than its people realise and appreciate. Although most of these roads are only recommendable to four-wheel drive vehicles in the wet seasons they are at least the roads and can be use by almost all the vehicles with good clearance in the dry seasons. The main thing is that the roads are there and all it needs is a bit of extra work by the people or the Council and they will have roads that will serve them through all the seasons.

now.

102

There are three main road systems in the area and the smaller ones branch off from these. Taking Kwikila Township as the starting point, they are Kwikila - Port Moresby Road, Kwikila - Hula Road and Kwikila - Boku Road. The last one is not used as often as the other two in the area above Boregaina. There are also two main extensions of these roads into the Census Division areas, namely the extensions of Boku road and Matairuka road into Mt. Brown and Ormond Census Divisions, respectively, which are liable to open up these areas into more tributary roads, but as they are not in the Council area they are out of question. The net-work of the roads or how they branch out is shown on the map that is sent in with the report. It will be noticed that there are slight changes made to the direction of the roads, new roads put on and those that should not be in the map are left off. This will look a little bit different from the original Sub-District map, with the section of Rigo Local Government Council area.

On the whole, the Rigo Council area people have no real trouble in find the access to Kwikila and Port Moresby. All they got to have is some money for the fares and either walk a little distance or travel down Kemp Welsh River on motor-powered dinghies to the assorted points for the pick-ups by the trucks, jump on the trucks and of they come into Kwikila Township or go into Port Moresby. More than half of the villages people just jump on the trucks right from their villages and go to Kwikila or Port Moresby. The way of access to Kwikila and Port Moresby is as follows, in the respect of all the villages in the Council area. The mode of travel is taken from the villages to Kwikila.

Village	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Koki -P.M.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
BOREGAINA	-	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	all types	Bit slippery in wet. Good in dry.
DAROAKOMANA	15 mins.	-	-	-	To Kwikila	Fourwheel drive vehicles.	Fourwheel drive vehicle to Boregaina then all types	Slippery in wet. Good in dry.
ALEBAGIU	45 mins. to close to Paitagoro	-	-	-	to Kwikila	Four-wheel drive vehicles.	Four-wheel drive vehicles to Boregaina then all types	Slippery and boggy in the wet. Good but steep in the dry above Boregaina.
GAVAGORO	1 hour to close to Paitagoro	-	-	-	to Kwikila	Four-wheel drive vehicles.	Four-wheel drive vehicles to Boregaina then all types.	Same as Alebagiu.
PAITAGORO	-	-	-	-	to Kwikila	Four-wheel drive vehicle.	Four-wheel drive to Boregaina then all types to Kwikila & P. Moresby	Slippery and boggy in the wet. Good but steep in the dry above Boregaina.

now.

101

Village	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Fort More sb.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
WAINOLU	45 mins. to Paitagoro	-	-	-	to Kwikila	Same as Paitagoro	Same as Paitagoro	Same as Paitagoro
SMB-	-	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	As above	Slippery and steep in the wet. Good but steep in the dry.
GEVERAGORO	10 mins. to Kokorogoro	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	As above	As above
YOKOROGORO	-	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	As above	As above
DEBADAORO	-	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	As above	As above
LABUNAIOMANA	-	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	As above	As above
FOGOMANA KOLAKOMANA	1 hour to Paitagoro	-	-	-	to Kwikila	Four-wheel drive vehicles.	Four-wheel drive to Boregaina then all types.	As above.
TAUKOMANA	1 hour 15 mins. to Paitagoro	-	-	-	Same as Paitagoro	Four-wheel drive	Four-wheel drive to	Slippery in wet, good but steep in dry. (20)

Village.	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Pt. Moresby.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
GOGOLEKOMANA KOWOROKOMANA LAUTAKOMANA	1 hour to KARAIKOMANA	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	Four-wheel drive to Boregaina	Slippery, steep and dangerous in the wet. Good but steep in the dry.
KARAIKOMANA GOBUKOMANA TAITOKOMANA	-	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	Four-wheel drive to Boregaina	Slippery, steep and dangerous in the wet. Good but steep in the dry.
BOKUKOMANA	1 hour climb to LIBUNAKOMANA	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	Four-wheel drive to Boregaina	As above.
DOROM KOKIRA VILLAGES	2 hours to DEBADAGORO	-	-	-	to Kwikila	-	As above	As above
BULIDOBU NEMENOMU DIRINOMU IARUMENOMU AND TABUNOMU	-	45 mins to 1 hour to VINIGIBARA Landing.	-	4 miles to Kwikila	-	All types	-	All weather road.

(B)

Village.	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Pt. Moresby.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
SISIGOLO NAFENANOLU GAUNOMU	-	25 mins to 30 mins to VINIGIBARA landing.	-	4 miles to Kwikila.	-	All types	-	All weather road.
LOGAMAKA	30 mins to the river.	20 mins to Vinigibara landing	-	As above	-	All types	-	All weather road.
EHO & GEGOFI	1 hour to KWALE	20 mins to Vinigibara	-	As above	-	All types	-	All weather road.
KWALE	-	20 mins to Vinigibara	-	As above	-	All types	-	All weather road
KAREKODOBU	-	15 mins to Vinigibara	-	As above	-	All types	-	As above.
KODOGERE	-	1½ hours raft down Hunter River to Vinigibara	-	5 miles to Kwikila from Kodo- gere or 4 mile from Vinigibara to Kwikila	-	All types from Vinigi- bara. Four wheel drive from Kodo- gere.	-	All weather road from Vinigibara. Slippery and boggy from Kodo- gere.
GEA	-	-	-	5 miles to Kwikila	-	Four-wheel drive	-	Slippery and boggy in the wet. Good, but rough in the dry.
WASIRA	2½ hours to Girabu	-	-	5 miles	11 miles to Kwikila or 50 miles to P. Moresby.	All types with high clearance	All types	Almost all weath- er to main road. Main road is all weather.
666666								
GOBUIA	-	-	-	10 miles (5 miles to GIRABU)	As above	As above	As above	As above. <i>JD</i>

now.

Village.	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Pt. Moresby.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
GIRABU	-	-	-	5 miles	11 miles to Kwikila or 50 miles to Pt. Moresby	All types with high clearance.	All types	Almost all weather road to main road is all weather.
SEWUNU	-	-	-	2 miles to Sabuia.	30 miles to Kwikila 30 miles Port Moresby.	All types with high clearance	All types	All weather road.
SABUIA	-	-	-	-	30 miles to Kwikila or 30 miles to Pt. Moresby	-	All types	All weather Road.
MANUGORO	-	-	-	1/4 mile to the village.	25 miles to Kwikila 35 miles to Pt. Moresby	All types	All types	All weather road.
KAROWA KEAPARA ALUKUNI	3 hours to Kalo, along the beach.	-	1 hour to Kalo 2 hrs to Hula 3 hours to Kaparoko or straight by sea to Pt. Moresby	3 miles from Kalo Nil from Hula 1 mile Kaparoko.	23 miles from Kalo turn-off 28 miles from Hula 20 miles from Kaparoko to Kwikila.	All vehicles with high clearance.	All vehicles with high four-wheel drive in the wet.	Slippery and boggy in the wet. Good in the dry.
KALO	-	-	-	3 miles	23 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above. 27

Village.	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Pt. Moresby.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
ALEWAI	-	-	hours to Pt. Moresby	¼ mile	28 miles to Kwikila	All vehicles with high clearance.	All vehicles with high. Four-wheel drive in the wet.	Slippery and boggy in the wet. Good in the dry.
HULA	-	-	Hours to Pt. Moresby	-	28 miles to Kwikila	As above	As above	As above.
IRUPARA	-	-	Hours to Pt. Moresby.	2½ miles to Hula road.	24 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
MAKIRUPU	-	-	-	-	26 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
KAMALI	-	-	-	-	25 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
BABAKA	-	-	-	1½ miles to Hula road.	24 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
KAPAROKO	-	-	-	½ mile to Hula Road.	20 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
GENO	-	-	-	2 miles to Hula Road.	20 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
ALOMARUPU	-	-	-	1½ miles to Hula Road.	15 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above. 96

now.

Village.	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Pt. Moresby.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
RIWALIRUFU BABAKARUFU	15 mins to vehicular road.	-	-	2 miles to Hula Road.	15 miles to Kwikila.	All vehicles with 656666 666 high clearance.	All vehicles with high clearance. Four-wheel drive in the wet.	Slippery and boggy in the wet. Good in the dry.
WALAI	-	-	hours to Pt. Moresby.	2 miles to Hula Road.	17 miles to Kwikila	As above	As above	As above.
BONANAMO	-	-	hours to Pt. Moresby.	3 miles to Hula Road.	13½ miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
KEMABOLO	-	-	-	-	13 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
GANOGA	-	-	-	-	11 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
IMOGOLO	-	-	-	3 miles to Hula Road.	5 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.
SAROAKEI	-	-	-	¼ mile to Boku Road.	4 miles to Kwikila	All types	All types	All weather road.
GIDOBADA	-	-	-	-	5½ miles to Kwikila or 52 miles to Pt. Moresby.	All types	All types	All weather road.

now.

Village.	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Pt. Moresby.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
TAURUBA	-	-	-	1½ miles to Hula Road.	12 miles to Kwikila.	All vehicles with high clearance.	All vehicles with high clearance. Four-wheel drive in the wet.	Slippery and boggy in the wet. Good in the dry.
GABONE	-	-	-	11 miles to Moresby Road	11 miles to Kwikila or 46 miles to Pt. Moresby	All vehicles with high clearance. Four-wheel drive in the wet.	All types	Slippery and boggy in the wet. Good in the dry on the tributary road. Main road is all weather.
	This where my patrol ended.							
KAPAKAPA	-	-	hours to	2 miles to Moresby road	11 miles to Kwikila or 46 miles to Pt. Moresby	All types	All types	All weather road
GINIGOLO GUNUGAU	-	-	-	2 miles to Moresby road	11 miles to Kwikila or 46 miles to Pt. Moresby	Four-wheel drive vehicles.	All types	Steep and dangerous on the tributary road. Main road is all weather.
GOMORE	-	-	-	-	10 miles to Kwikila or 47 miles to Pt. Moresby	All types	All types	All weather road

(Handwritten initials)

Village.	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Pt. Moresby.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
KWALIMURUPU	-	-	-	-	7 miles to or 50 miles Pt. Moresby	All types	All types	All weather road.
BABAGA	-	-	-	1½ miles to Moresby road	6½ miles to Kwikila of 50½ miles to Pt. Moresby.	All types with high clearance.	All types	All weather road.
SAROA	-	-	-	-	6 miles to Kwikila or 51 miles to Pt. Moresby.	All types	All types	All weather road.
GERESI	-	-	-	3 miles to Kwikila.	57 miles to Pt. Moresby.	Four-wheel drive in the wet.	All types	Main road is all weather.
KEMAEA	-	-	-	1½ miles to Kwalimurupu	7 miles to Kwikila or 50 miles to Pt. Moresby	Four-wheel drive vehicles.	All types	Tributary road is steep. Main road is all weather.
SIVITATANA	-	-	-	5 miles to Boku road.	5 miles to Kwikila.	All types with high clearance.	All types	Slippery in the wet on the tributary road. Main road is all weather.
MATAIRUKA	-	-	-	7 miles to Boku road.	5 miles to Kwikila.	As above	As above	As above.

93

now.

Village.	Approx. time spent on walking track to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on river to vehicular road.	Approx. time spent on sea to vehicular road.	Approx. miles of tributary road to main road.	Approx. miles of main road to Kwikila or Pt. Moresby.	Type of vehicle recommended to tributary road.	Type of vehicle recommended to main Road.	Comment on condition of road in wet and dry seasons.
BORE	-	just cross the river	-	8 miles to Boku Road.	4 miles to Kwikila.	All types with high clearance in the dry. Four-wheel in the wet.	All types	Tributary road is slippery and boggy in the wet. Main road is all weather.
BIGAIRUKA	-	-	-	10 miles to Boku Road.	4 miles to Kwikila.	As above	All types	As above.
NIUIRUKA	-	Just cross the river	-	12 miles to Boku Road.	4 miles to Kwikila.	As above	All types	As above.
GOULUPU	-	-	-	14 miles to Boku Road.	4 miles to Kwikila	As above	All types	As above.

All the above roads can be co-ordinated with the area map that is forwarded with the report. Times on the walking tracks shown is the carrying times. Dash (-) means not applicable. The main roads referred to are the Main Kwikila - Boku road, Kwikila - Hula road, and Kwikila - Port Moresby road. Out of these three main roads, Kwikila-Boku road is very rarely used in the parts above Boregaine village. River times given are the journeys down the river on outboard-motor-powered dinghies. The rafting-down-the-river-times are longer, depending on the current of the river and whether the river is high or low.

(92)

now. not functioning

The other mode of travel in the area is the outboard motor driven double canoes. These are found mainly along the coastal villages. On the river voyages the outboard motors affixed to aluminium dinghies are common. The people who own the outboard motors use them for various reasons. They use them for fishing, for carrying cargo and transport for the people between the villages and Port Moresby and some of the people use them for their own little private use. The villages and the people who own outboard motors and for what purpose they use them are as follows:-

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse Power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income.	Comment.
BULIDOBU	BABAGA GIMUNA and LOREBO DOGANA	Mercury	9.8	Aluminium dinghy	Passengers	\$25-00	Not functioning any more (repair)
DIRINOKU	SAPANA AGEVA	Mercury	9.8	Aluminium flat bottom dinghy.	Passengers and cargo	\$25-00	Good condition.
TABUNOMU	VAJABA GEGOFI	Evinrude	18	Round bottom aluminium dinghy.	Passenger	\$16-00	Good condition.
NAFENANOMU	KAFANA NUROI	Johnson short shaft	20	14 ft. Trade Wind dinghy	Transport Passengers	\$40-00	\$2-00 per person, upstream Tabunomu \$1-50 downstream from home, 10¢ big bunch banana 50¢ copra sack beetle-nuts. 4 times in repair, functioning now.
GAUNOM	GANNA DAUBE	Mercury short shaft.	20	14 ft. Sea-master dinghy	Transport	\$40-00	\$2-00 per head with load, \$1-00 per leaf passengers only. Bulidobu and Vinigibara \$2-50. Not functioning now. (10)

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income.	Comment.
KWALE	LALE LALANA	Mercury	10	12 ft. Sea-master flat bottom dinghy	Transport passengers	\$30-00	Good condition. \$1-00 per person to Vinigibara. \$3-00 to Tabunomu ex Vinigibara.
KAREKODOBU	VARINA IOSIA	Mercury	10	12 ft. flat bottom dinghy	Transport passengers	\$20-00	Good condition. 50¢ to Vinigibara per person, \$1-50 with load. \$2-00 per head from Dirinomu.
KAREKODOBU	IOSIA GAINA	Mercury	10	12 ft. flat bottom dinghy	Transport	\$30-00	Motor in repair. 50¢ to Vinigibara per head. \$2-00 per head and Dirinomu \$1-50 and \$3-00 with cargo respectively.
"	IAKERI RUKINA	Mercury	20	14 ft. round bottom dinghy	Transport	\$30	Good condition. 50¢ to Vinigibara \$1-50 with cargo. \$2-40 with load ex Dirinomu
KARAWA	ILA RUPA	Johnson	20	Double canoe	Self use gardens carrying passengers	\$15-00	10¢ per head (gardens good) Good condition.
"	ALAI WARI	Johnson	18	Double canoe	Carrying passengers to & from gardens.	\$25-00	10¢ per head. Good condition.
"	ANI POUNA	Johnson	18	Double canoe	As above	\$25-00	10¢ per head. Good condition.
"	AMONA ILA	Johnson	33	Double canoe	Passengers between P.M to home & gardens.	\$130-00	\$2-20 per head to Pt. Moresby 10¢ per head to gardens. 2 life buoys, 2 fire extinguishers, 12 life jackets. Good condition (Business minded) Insured engine for fire risks.

(Handwritten initials)

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income.	Comment.
KARAWA	GENO JIM and Family.	Evinrude	18	Canoe	Passengers Transport	\$25-00	10¢ per head. Good condition
"	ALO MEA	Johnson	20	Canoe	Passenger	\$25-00	10¢ per head. Good condition
"	POUNA ILA	Johnson	9½	Canoe	Family use when suited.	-	Good condition.
"	LA'A VELE	Johnson	20	Canoe	Passenger	\$7-00	10¢ per head. Good condition
"	PALA NŪMA	Johnson	20	Building the canoe	Will be for passengers.	-	Not operating. Engine is good condition.
KEAPARA	VELE RAVU	Johnson	20	Canoe	Passengers and cargo to P. Moresby	\$25-00	10¢ per head to Gardens. \$2-00 per head to Ft. Moresby. Engine in good condition.
"	ARA'A YANA	Evinrude	33	Double canoe	Passengers and cargo.	\$40	\$2-00 per head Moresby. 10¢ per head Gardens. \$2-00 a load of firewood. Good condition.
"	OLU MEA	Johnson	33	Canoe	Passengers and cargo	\$5-00	Good condition. This man wants to start passenger runs between Ft. Moresby and Keapara.
"	ERE POKANA	Johnson	33	Double canoe	Passengers and cargo. Mainly family use.	\$40-00	\$2-00 per head Moresby; 10¢ per head Gardens. Good condition.
"	LA'A GENO	Johnson	33	Canoe falling to bits now.	Mainly family use.	\$30-00	\$2-00 per head to Moresby. 82

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
KEAPARA	HUSBAND DEAD WAVURI RAGE (Woman)	Evinrude	28	Canoe	-	-	Husband dead. Engine laying idle in the house and at times used by late husband's family. The woman is the owner now.
"	KALI VILLE	Evinrude	40	No canoe	Will be for pass engers & family use.	-	Out of function, needs repair all three of them.
"		Evinrude	28	" "			
"		Evinrude	18	" "			
ALUKUNI	REBU MAVU	Johnson	33	Double canoe	Fishing & family.	\$30-00	20¢ per head for fishing trip on the canoe. \$2-00 head to Koki market. Good condition.
"	KEEEA IIA	Johnson	20	Canoe	Fishing & family	\$40-00	10¢ per head for fishing use of canoe. \$2-00 head to Koki market. Good condition.
"	ALU REMAGI	Johnson	33	canoe	Fishing & family.	\$25-00	Same charges as the first one. Good condition.
"	OPE ALU	Johnson	33	"	Fishing & family.	\$25-00	Same charges as above. Good condition.
"	AI GINA	Evinrude	33	"	Fishing & family.	\$50-00	10¢ for fishing on canoe. \$2-00 to Moresby. Good condition.
"	WARI TUKA	Evinrude	33	"	Fishing & family.	\$20-00	10¢ for fishing. \$2-00 to Moresby. Good condition.
"	WALO WALO	Johnson	20	"	Fishing & family	\$25-00	20¢ for fishing. \$2-00 to Moresby. Good condition.

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
ALUKUII	VEAVU TUA	Johnson	33	Canoe	Fishing & Family use.	\$80-00	20¢ head fishing. \$2-00 to Moresby. Good condition.
"	VALA RENAGI	Evinrude	33	"	Fishing & family use.	\$30-00	20¢ or fish for fishing on the canoe per head. Good condition. Family to Market
"	GUMA GIMANA	Johnson	33	"	Fishing & family use.	\$40-00	20¢ for fishing, camping at Badili. Good condition.
"	ALINI LA'A	Evinrude	18	"	Fishing & family use.	\$50-00	20¢ Head mainly for petrol camping at Badili. Good condition.
"	ANO VAVINE	Evinrude	18	"	Fishing & family use.	\$40-00	10¢ head for fishing use of canoe. Good condition.
"	WALA RUPA	Evinrude	28	"	Fishing & family use.	\$20-00	20¢ per head. \$2-00 to Moresby. Good condition.
"	NUMA WALO	Johnson	33	"	Fishing & family use.	\$20-00	20¢ head, \$2-00 fishing and Moresby respectively. Good condition.
KAIJO	KALAI FOKANA	Arhcaned	12	Small canoe	travelling up river to gardens	Petrol purchase from over pocket.	In good condition.
"	KOMU RAWALI	"	12	"	travelling up river to gardens	"	" " " (87)

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
KALO	AGARU GURIA	Archimedi	12	Small canoe for now.	Will be for fishing	Petrol purchased from own pocket.	In Good condition.
"	KAPANA KAPA	"	12	Canoe	Family use to gardens	"	Engine good building new canoe.
ALEWAI	POKANA POKANA	Johnson	40	double canoe	Fishing & leisure use for self support.	Own pocket	Engine in good condition used mainly for self support and family use.
"	AU VUI	Archimedi	12	"	Fishing	\$40-00	At fisherman Island. Good.
HULA	KWALAU TALI	Evinrude	33	Double canoe	Cargo for the store	-	Pocket money for petrol Engine in Good condition.
"	VAKONA VALLI	Archimedi	12	"	For passengers but not registered so self use.	-	Pocket money. Engine Good but old.
"	MEA GIMA	Evinrude	100	"	Fishing.	\$160-00	Engine in good condition. Fish sold Koki market.
"	OKI VUI	Archimedi	12	"	Fishing.	\$80-00	Engine in good condition. Fish sold at Koki market.
"	IRAU POKA	Johnson	18	"	Fishing.	\$120-00	Engine in good condition. Koki market.
"	NUMA KILA	Archimedi	12	"	" & cargo for store	\$40-00	Engine good but old. 26

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
HULA	WALO TEKURA	Johnson	33	Double canoe	Fishing & cargo for trade store.	\$80-00	Engine good.
"	KILA KETI	Evinrude	40	"	Fishing.	\$120-00	Engine good
XXXX "	PALA FOUNA	Archimedi	12	"	Fishing xxxx	\$200-00	"
"	WALO HAILO	Evinrude	40	"	Change for xxxx	\$60-00	"
"	AU TAPU	Evinrude	40	"	Fishing Family use cargo for T. store.		" Own pocket for petrol.
"	KARO KILA	Evinrude	18	"	Fishing	\$60-00	Not in use yet all new. Engine good.
"	WALO WARI	Archimedi	12	"	Fishing.	\$44-00	Engine good.
"	KARO RAKA	Archimedi	12	"	Fishing.	\$40-00	"
"	IRAU REIAGI	"	12	"	Fishing.	\$120-00	"
"	REIAGI WALO (with Brothers)	Evinrude	18	Building the canoe now.	Fishing	-	Engine good new, not functioning yet.
"	REIAGI RAKA	Evinrude	33	Double canoe	Fishing.	\$40-00	In good condition.
"	KILA IA'A	Johnson	18	"	Fishing.	\$100-00	" " " working. 85

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income.	Comment.
IRUPARA	KILA KULA	Johnson	33	No canoe	Fishing	\$400-00	At Fort Loresby, not functioning new. Good engine.
"	ALALA OLI	Johnson	28	Double canoe	Fishing	\$80-00	Good engine.
"	AU AUPA	Johnson	40	"	Fishing market.	\$80-00	Good engine functioning.
"	IGA MIA	Johnson	33	"	Fishing market.	\$100-00	Good engine.
KAPAROKO	VELA KALAI	Evinrude	18	Canoe	Fishing (market)	\$120-00	Engine good, functioning.
WALAI	GULAGA LINEAGE KPEO AU	Evinrude	33	Canoe	Business Cobra & Passengers	\$80-00	Engine good and functioning. Life jackets 2 fire extinguishers Assurance policy.
BONANANO	GABA MANU	Evinrude	18	No canoe	for passengers.	No functioning.	Still looking for canoe.
SARAKAI	MURIKA OSIVA	Johnson	5 1/2	Canoe	Cargo and passengers	\$40-00	Not functioning.
"	"	Jursey	40	"	" " "	"	Functioning good condition.
KAPAKAPA	NANCE OBAHA	Evinrude	5 1/2	canoe	Fishing & family use	\$20-\$30	Functioning, and good condition.
"	TAUNA TAUNA	Johnson	20	Canoe	Fishing & family use.	\$10-00	Not in good condition, in repair. 85

Village	Owner	Type of Engine	Horse power	Affixed onto	Purpose	Monthly Income	Comment.
KAPAKAPA	TAUNA TAUNA	Evinrude	18	12 ft. Round bottom dinghy	Passengers	\$20-30	Functioning, good condition. (New) cost \$478-00.
"	IALAU DAURE	Evinrude	5	Canoë	Fishing	\$5-\$10	Functioning, good condition.
"	TALI HETIAO	Johnson	20	Canoë	Fishing & family use only.	\$8-\$10	Good condition. Functioning.
MAKAI	BOGA KWARARA	Johnson	18	Canoë	Fishing & family use only.	\$20	In repair. 12 years old. Still on use.
"	ASI BOGA	Kawasaki	5	Canoë	Family use and fishing	-	In good condition and functioning.

83

Activities of Development Departments.

Only the Department Agriculture, Arook and Fisheries is doing anything to help the people of Rigo Council area. Its main concentration is based at Boregaina Blocks and Boku area at the moment. At Boku area it is helping the people in showing them how to plant and care for rubber trees. It has a base camp at Eidiokomana where it functions from to help the people of Boku. In Boregaina Blocks, because it is the part of Kapogere Agricultural Station, there is a real concentrated effort made to encourage the people of Boregaina village into cash cropping. As these are on Government Lease to the people, the people are bound to put the land in cash cropping and the Agriculture, Kapogere, has committed itself to seeing these people on. The cash crops on the Blocks are planted under the direct supervision of the Staff and the students of the Department of Agriculture, Stoce and Fisheries at Kapogere. The staff and the students are also trying to help the people of the area in overall agricultural development by trying to encourage the people to planting cash crops. Babo Nauga, mentioned earlier on, is the example of the few men who have taken this advice and worked to better themselves. More interested people, like Babo Nauga will give the Department a fair bit of supervision work to do in the area in cash crop development.

Processing and Marketing.

There is not very much in a way of processing and marketing in Rigo Local Government Council area. For marketing, the people usually take their crops into Koki Market for sale. There is a market at Kwikila, but it is only on a small scale and takes place mainly on Fridays and Saturdays, on the verandahs in front of Broadview Trade Store and Mr. J.H. Rosser's Trade Store. There is also a lot of barter going on among the villages, especially in the Hood Point and Hood Lagoon areas where the coastal people trade fish for vegetables. This is quite evident with Hula and Alukuni villages' people. The Alukuni people live totally on fish they catch and trade in for vegetables from their neighbour villages and from inland villages like Kwaibc and Alepa. The other villagers might go fishing to supplement their everyday meals but Alukuni people fish to live. They have no land to make gardens. All the land they have is where they built their houses on. There are set days when Alukuni, Keapara and Karawa people go up the Lagoon to meet with the inland people to trade fish for the vegetables.

As for processing, there is very little done in the area. The only thing that is processed to any extent is drying of coconuts for copra. It is mainly a sun-dry process in all the villages. The other crop which will come into production very shortly is rubber which will be tapped at Boregaina Blocks and Boku area villages in very near future. Where the non-indigenous development is concerned, there are few items that are processed and marketed. These items include rubber, coconuts, timber and sorghum. Coffee and cocoa are also processed as

(81)

the supplement crops on the plantations.

Village Cash Crop Extension.

Generally there is nothing very prominent about the village cash crop extension in the Rigo Local Government Council area. With the exception of Boregaina village people and Boku language group people, there is no real communal efforts in cash cropping. There are few combined brothers or individuals efforts but it is not conspicuous enough to be of any real importance to the area. However, such small operations could be credited to the people because they show consciousness for the future cash income.

As for Boku area and Boregaina village the cash cropping is certainly noticeable. They both operate on different basis. The former is purely an individuals wish and effort to get himself better established for the future. The latter is on blocks resettlement scheme and is part of Kapogere Agricultural Station. These blocks are on the lease hold to Boregaina people and they are greatly assisted by the trainees and the staff of Kapogere. Although the Boku area people were greatly helped by the staff and trainees of Kapogere Agricultural Station by setting up an Agricultural base camp at Eidiokomana in Boku area it is the people's own initiative that gave them the name as the rubber growing area.

There are twenty-two blocks of an area of twenty-two acres each, making the total area of 484 acres, in the Boregaina Blocks Resettlement area. These blocks of land are extended family owned with the eldest of the brothers or the most outstanding and capable man of the families are the lease holders. In these blocks there are various cash crops grown, including the subsistence gardening for the families immediate consumption, Excluding the subsistence gardening on these blocks of land, what each of the twenty-two blocks grow and who are the lease holders are as follows:-

BOREGAINA BLOCKS

Block No.	No. of Coconut trees.	No. of Rubber trees.	No. of Coffee trees.	No. of Teak trees.	Pepper	Lease Holder.
1	146	315	114	-	10	IAUIA KAROGO
2	-	-	58	-	-	GORU BAGERE
3	196	280	95	-	-	VANA HAUGA
4	279	317	169	-	-	OFENA WEINA
5	161	680	61	-	-	KANAU KORENA
6	114	498	103	28	10	GABI ANIGI
7	208	432	87	-	-	DAGIA RABONA
8	318	672	249	-	-	HAUGA VARINA
9	424	760	127	-	10	KURIKI GABI
10	197	1046	185	-	-	DADANA KIOPI

40

Block No.	No. of Coconut trees.	No. of Rubber trees.	No. of Coffee trees.	No. of Teak trees.	Pepper	Lease Holder.
11	113	330	34	-	-	TUTUNA BUDOA
12	319	740	50	-	12	KOROKI VANA
13	328	653	98	-	-	BUINA KIRINA
14	197	153	286	88	-	DIRONA ABE
15	163	510	148	-	-	FARAWI BANAGA
16	235	645	131	-	22	MARO RUGAGI
17	89	729	54	-	10	VAINA PARANI
18	164	734	156	-	10	BUINA GUIZENA
19	432	974	141	-	10	PAPUA GARIGA
20	210	650	67	-	10	KICPI NIUNA
21	130	840	140	-	10	GARIGA MORE
22	151	447	141	-	10	DOKI BUGAVE
TOTAL	4,574	12,405	2,742	116	124	

The above figures were collected at the beginning of the patrol, that is, June 1969. I am sure the current figures are probably different and they will continue to be different in future years with further plantings. I have classified Boregaina Blocks as village cash crop extension because although it a Government Lease it is made available for only Boregaina people.

There is not very much cash cropping in village basis, out of peoples own will to improve their cash income. However, there are efforts made in some villages to start cash cropping.

The village cash crops are as follows:-

Village	Immature	Mature	Usage.
DAROAKOMANA	63	41	Food
ALFBAGIU	26	19	Food
GAVAGORO	242	38	Food and Copra
PATAGORO	17	18	Food
WAINOMU	14	2	Food
GEVERAGORO No. 1 & 2 and KOKOROGORO	322	278	Food
NEBADAGORO	31	75	Food
LIBUNAKOMANA	229	104	Food
NGGOMAKA	35	45	Food

709

Village	Immature	Mature	Usage
KORAKOMANA	46	7	Food
TAUKOMANA	42	19	Food
GOGOLEKOMANA	82	64	Food
LAUTAKOMANA	33	28	Food
KOWOROKOMANA	103	38	Food
KARAIKOMANA	356	117	Mainly food
TAITOKOMANA	49	74	Food
EFAIKA	206	151	Food
GOBUKOMANA	238	105	Food
BOKUKOMANA	207	106	Food
WAURAIKA	67	66	Food
GCBUNAIKA	18	16	Food
ODUIKA	17	5	Food
BULIDOBU	33	205	Food
NEMONOMU	10	6	Food
IARUMENOMU	20	21	Food
DIRINOMU	172	185	Food
TABUNOMU	145	83	Food
SISIGOLO	48	34	Food
NAFENANOMU	57	70	Food
GAUNOM	478	919	Food
LOGAMAKA	220	-	Copra

Combination of 2 men from Boregaina and the four clans' men of Logamaka. The two from Boregaina have not got the block. (Boregaina Block).

EHO	12	116	Food
GEGOFI	196	208	Food
KWALE	1119	1634	Food and Copra
KAREKODOBU	620	828	Food and Copra
KODOGERE	116	126	Food and Copra
GIRABU	1,028	1,200	Food and Copra
GOBUA	559	260	Food and Copra.
WASIRA	1,107	845	Food and Copra.
KARAWA	2,416	3,062	Food and Copra.
KEAPARA	1,662	3,114	Food and Copra.

(A)

Village	Immature	Mature	Usage.
ALUKUNI	-	-	Fishing only.
KALO	4,500	15,115	Food and Copra
ALEWAI	271	3,545	Food and Copra
HULA	32,081	5,567	Food and Copra
IRUPARA	3,398	5,638	Food and Copra
MAKIRUFU	13,570	18,800	Food and Copra
KAWALI	1,466	3,050	Food and Copra
BABAKA RAKO KAKULI	6,000	8,180	Food and Copra
KAPAROKO	440	1,160	Food and Copra. xxxx ^{commun}
GEMO	2,345	4,175	Food and Copra
ALOMARUFU	711	1,095	Food only.
WALAI	2,144	1,949	Food and Copra
BABAKARUFU	770	650	Food and Copra
RIWALIRUFU	2,863	4,800	Food and rare Copra.
BONANAI	1,100	1,825	Food and Copra
KEMABOLO GROUP PLANTATION.	1,429	2,315 10,000	Food and Copra Copra.
GAI OGA	1,609	2,751	Copra and Food
IMOGOLO	456	444	Food only.
SAROAETI	1,562	2,847	Food and Copra.
GEA	27	77	Food only.
GIDOBADA	727	3,962	Food and Copra.
TAURUBA	1,329	524	Food and rare Copra.
GABONE	496	1,043	Food and rare Copra.
	Only 17 people present.		
GINIGOLO	1,745 (14 men)	1,810	Food
TAGANA	172 (6 men)	277	Food.

(11)

Village	Immature	Mature	Usage
KAPAKAPA	1,774	10,964	Food
GUNUGAU	270 (23 men)	2,375	Food
GOMORE (11 men)	315	532	Food
KWALIMURUBU (20 men)	1,203	1,004	Food
KEMABA (6 men)	365	113	Food
SAROA (9 men)	240	360	Food
SIVITATANA (16 men)	1,002	1,907	Food
MATAIRUKA (16 men)	2,154	661	Food
BIGAIRUKA (7 men)	392	380	Food
NIUIRUKA (10 men)	2,069	967	Food
GOULUBU (7 men)	1,395	188	Food

INTRODUCED CASH CROPS

Village	Immature	Mature	Name of crop.
DAROKOMANA	-	372	Coffee
GEVERAGOLO No. 1 and 2.	1,580	-	Rubber
KOKOROGORO	1,223	-	Rubber
DEBADAGORO	149	-	Rubber
LIBUNAKOMANA	3,430	-	Rubber (3 yrs)
"	861	-	Teak. " "
NOHOMSES	3,123	-	Rubber (7 yrs)
"	11	-	Teak (6 ")
KORAKOMANA	648	-	Rubber (6 yrs)
"	25	-	Teak " "
TAUKOMANA	899	-	Rubber (7 yrs)
GOGOLELOMANA	880	-	Rubber (5 yrs)
LAUTAKOMANA	73	-	Rubber (3 yrs)

76

Village	Immature	Mature	Name of crop.
KWOROKOMANA	444	-	Rubber (4 yrs)
KARAIKOMANA	1,353	-	Rubber (3 yrs)
"	-	500	Cocoa (14 yrs)
"	37	-	Teak (4 yrs)
GOBUKOMATA	126	-	Rubber
"	-	21	Cocoa (14 yrs)
TATOKOMANA	247	-	Rubber (2 yrs)
BOUKOMANA	312	-	Rubber (3 yrs)
EFAIKA	873	-	Rubber (4 yrs)
"	564	-	Teak " "
WAURAIKA	240	-	Rubber (2 yrs)
GOBUNAIKA	267	-	Rubber (2 yrs)
ODUIKA	118	-	Rubber (4 yrs)
GAUICOM	39	-	Teak
"	-	Not interested 641	Coffee

LOGANAKA 330 - Rubber

Combination of 2 men for Boregaina and the four clans' men of Loganaka. The two from Boregaina have not got the block. (Boregaina Block)

EHO	-	30	Coffee (Bushes)
KWALE	21	-	Teak (7 yrs)
KAREKODOBU	-	655	Coffee (4 yrs)
"	162	-	Teak (3 yrs)
KOGOGERE	-	682	Coffee (10 yrs)
"	15	-	Teak (3 yrs)
GIRABU	52	-	Rubber (5 yrs)
KALO	32	-	Teak (6 yrs)
BONANAMC	40	-	Teak (3 yrs)
KEMABOLO	130	-	Teak (4 yrs)
GAKOGA	62	-	Teak (5 yrs)
MOGOLO	1,589	-	Teak (6 yrs)

75

Village	Immature	Mature	Name of crop.
SAROKABI	41 to Nursery	-	Teak (8 yrs)
GIDOBADA	125	-	Teak (8 yrs)
TAURUBA	9	-	Teak (6 yrs)
GABONE	55	-	Teak (10 yrs)
GINIGOLO	-	540	Teak
KAPAKAPA	-	52	Teak
KWALIMURUBU	-	34	Teak
SAROA	-	700	Cocoa
"	-	600	Coffee
"	-	150	Teak
SIVITATANA	-	125	Teak
MAFAIRUKA	-	142	Teak
BIGAIRUKA	-	449	Teak

The figures on coconuts for each village are the guessed number by the people of how many coconuts they think they have. In many cases not everyone turned up to give the numbers of coconut palms they have. The numbers are only an approximate guessess by those who cared to give the numbers of coconuts they have. The numbers on introduced cash crop trees are pretty correct.

Non-Indigenous Development.

There are four plantations and one saw-mill that are non-indigenous owned in the area. The main cash crops in these plantations are rubber and coconuts. There are also coffee, cocoa, cattle, pigs and poultry grown and reared as the sideline occupation of the owners. The names of these estates are:- Gobaragere Estate, Poligolo Estate, Kokebagu Estate and Mirigini Estate. Borekepo is mainly a saw-mill but the owner also grows rubber as the subsidiary to the timber. I am not in the state to evaluate or elaborate on these plantations and saw-mills, because I haven't had the time to continue the patrol to these estates and question the owners on their activities and acquisitions. Poligolo estate also has a saw-mill. There are also the Broadview Estate and Patikalena farm which concentrate on the sorghum growing with cattle and pigs as the sideline activities on the Broadview Estate.

(7F)

Apart from these plantation, farms and saw-mills there are only the indigenus living in the villages and carrying out their day to day, happy-go-lucky life. There used to be two expatriates who lived in the village and ran trade stores but now there is only one because one of them has just died about a fortnight ago. The one still running the trade store is at Keparoko village. There is one man at Kwikila Station that has a garage and does the repair work on the vehicles that are in the area.

As there were no personal contacts made to the owners of the estates and the store owned by non-indigenous population, there will be no elaborations made on their activities. In actual fact, if these plantations and the Administrative Headquarters at Kwikila are taken away, there is very little non-indigenous development in the area.

C. SOCIAL.

Rigo Local Government Council area is comprised of fourteen dialectal groups of people. They are :- (1)

- (1) the Dorom dialect
- (2) the Kokira dialect
- (3) the Boku dialect
- (4) the Kuale dialect
- (5) the Taboro dialect
- (6) the Tubulamo dialect
- (7) the Koiari dialect
- (8) the Sinagoro dialect
- (9) the Garihe dialect
- (10) the Humene dialect
- (11) the Motu dialect
- (12) The Baravaia dialect
- (13) the Babakarupu dialect and
- (14) the Bula'a dialects. Out of these fourteen dialects

there are eight main languages. The combination of dialectal similarities are as follows:-

(1) Dorom)	language	1
2 Kokira)		
3 Kuale)		
4 Garihe)	language	2
5 Humene)		
6 Boku)		
7 Tubulamo)	language	3
8 Sinagoro)		
9 Baravaia)		
10 Babakarupu)	language	4
11 Taboro on its own		5

13

- 12 Motu on its own 6
- 13 Koiari on its own 7
- 14 Bula'a on its own 8

There are distinct trends on where abouts these dialects are spoken. Dorom - Kokira language is spoken on the top boundary of the Rigo Local Government Council area near the boarder of Mt. Brown - Mt Obree Census Divisions. Kuale or Dua, Garie and Humene dialects stretch all the way from Sisigolo village to Manugoro village, occupying north-west section of the Council area. Koiari is spoken near the boundary between Port Moresby and Rigo Sub-District. Boku, Tubulamo and Sinagoro dialectal area forms a semi-circle right from Libunakomana village, around the eastern section of the Council area and through ~~to Saroa~~ Saroa to Gomore village. Taboro dialect fills the gap between Kuale or Dua and Boku, Tubulamo and Sinagoro dialects, around Boregaina and Kokorogoro area. Motu is spoken by only one village, Kapakapa. Next to Sinagoro and its brother languages, going towards Hoodpoint area, comes Baravaia and Babakarupu dialects, extending from Ginigolo and Gunugau villages to Makirupu villages and Bula'a language is spoken along the coast from Kaparoko to Hood Lagoon villages.

Although these languages can be classified as the above, the two main languages used for understood contact are Bula'a and Sinagoro. Police Motu is still the lingua franca. Moreover, in many cases these dialects are similar to each other with slight variations in word structure and accents. It was evident during the course of the patrol that some of the minor linguistic groups are tending to merge into these two major groups. Especially those that are closer to these major groups and which are bit separated to the main trend of their particular language group.

The area east of Kwikila Station is a little bit hard to say whether there is a strong or noticeable movement to combine the various linguistic groups effectively. This slowness of combination is due to more difficult terrain and lack of communication facilities than the "coastal plain" area of the Council. However, it could be said that in a very near future Taboro language might start to have more effect as a common language even though it is only a small area surrounded by Boku and Tubulamo which are the brother - languages to Sinagoro and Dua languages. The reason for this is that now Boregaina, a Taboro speaking village, is becoming more important as a pass-through route to the area and that Boregaina men have more qualities as influential leaders than the others. This reason is evident with Saroa and Hula villages which are the central points of Vaila'a and Sinagoro influence. It could be said that this was made necessary because Saroa and Hula villages have influential people that try to be the leaders of the community both socially and politically. It could be said that Boregaina, with its Taboro influence will be a uniting

12

factory in the eastern section of the Council area. I could be wrong here because Sinagoro might turn out to be the common language in this area but if it does it will be influenced by Boregaina people because they have the leadership qualities and they do speak Sinagoro.

With these dialect similarities in the Council area of the Rigo Sub-District, the people are very much alike in many aspects. In fact there is very little or no difficulties at all in understanding the different dialects among the Rigo peoples because the words of these dialects are interchanged and intermingled into one another. Consequently there is no big group of people or number of villages that are so remote from this combining factor to be aliens to the general trend of oneness of the people. Being so, the cultures and beliefs of the people are very much the same. However, the people of Rigo Council area could be separated into three main operational units as far as the outspread of dialects and centres of influence are concerned. The centres of influence and the dialectal outspread would be classified as Saroa and its Sinagoro dialect, Boregaina and its Taboro dialect, and Hula and its Bula'a dialect. The Sinagoro influence generally covers the west and north-west section starting from Gobuia and mergeing into Baravaia area as far as Kemabolo. The Taboro influence occupies north-east-and eastern section from Boregaina to Efaika and Gavagoro. Bula'a influence is noticeable in Hood Point, Hood Bay and Hood Lagoon areas. The villages of Alomarupu, Riwalirupu and Babakarupu are included in the Hood Point area.

It must be understood here that this merging of influences are not readily noticeable. There is a general tendency for the less influential dialects to swing into these more influential and sophisticated groups of people. It is true that from day to day life the groups keep to their own small dialectal groups.

Talking with the people during the patrol, there seemed to be a real pattern of outflow of people. These outflow now lays the pattern of dialectal groups of people. Furthermore, with these outflow there are lot of legendary tales abouts these dialectal groups of people cropping out of various mountains and hills in the Council area. The actual fact is that all these high points mentioned are excellent spots that provide the best view of the surrounding country. These high vantage points were settled by the early protection purposes against the neighbouring tribes. From these high points came the distributions of the Rigo Local Government Council area people. These distributions or separations were effected through conquest and small internal fights among the clans of the tribes or among the members of the clans. These early breakings away from the main or original places were also the movements of the people to other high vantage point areas. As the people moved away from the mother areas they took the languages and the cultures with them.

(71)

Throughout the years these languages and cultures changed slightly to suit their environments. These changes were further effected by intermarriages and lack of direct contacts from or to their original places, thus making the slight differences in accents and structure of words and developing the new names for the particular version of the dialect. These variations from the original dialects took place on the stage of splits away from the origins.

Before I go on I will elaborate on what I mean by original bodies of Rigo peoples. As I have pointed out earlier on, or how the different dialects make up the common languages, there is also a distinct pattern of whereabouts these language patterns developed or moved away from. The places of origins of these different languages are as follows:

- (1) Koiari language - an extension of Port Moresby Sub-District Koiari language.
- (ii) Dua language - originated at Duagoro.
- (iii) Motu language - an extension of Port Moresby Sub-District Motu language.
- (iv) Baravaia language - originated at Pepenauna.
- (v) Babakarupu language - originated at Lamanagoro.
- (vi) Taboro language - originated at Tabogoro on the area known as Gofigoro.
- (vii) Vula'a language - they are the latest arrivals from the sea, but its influence spread out from Nakamakone, that is a place near Alukuni village.
- (viii) Boku, Tubulamo and Sinagoro dialects also originated from Tabogoro on the areas known as Gurufore and Gamadafore.

Talking with the people and putting the above information in conjunction with the cultures and beliefs of the people, it is quite possible to say that before the known carried-on history passed from father to son there were three tribes that lived in what is now Rigo Local Government Council area many years ago. These tribes were Duagoro tribe, Tabogoro tribe and Lamanagoro tribe. As the years went on Duagoro tribe split to Garihe dialectal group, and Humene dialectal group; Tabogoro tribe broke up and formed Boku group, Tubulamo group and Sinagoro group, and Lamanagoro tribe broke up to Babakarupu group and Baravaia groups. One can virtually draw lines to separate these dialectal groups confirming one's evidential proofs of common ancestry of the people. The other linguistic groups of people that are in the area now are the later arrivals in the area or arrived at about the same time when these splits had being made. The Motu people (the Kapakapas) claim to have arrived in the area first before the Sinagoro people moved down from Tabogoro to their present sites or whereabouts. The Vula'a people did not arrive until the Babakarupu people have extended right down to Hood Point area.

At the time of Vula'a people's arrival the Makirupu people were living at Manemanea (Hula Primary 'T' School site) which presumably was the edge of the land, then. However, thinking about how long have the Hula people been living in the area the whole thing dates back to hundreds of years ago and there is no written evidence to prove the exact movements of the people. These informations can only be gathered from the stories and legends the old men tell. Nevertheless, I anticipated that if these stories and legends are brought into conjunction with the dialectal similarities and the characteristics of the people, one would not be drastically wrong in drawing the conclusions of the trends of movement of the people. I would also declare it now that there are different stories attached to these genealogies of the trend of people, but this can be taken as general truth to the fact.

As for the fact that the language similarities that exist in the Council area, there is no great differences in the cultures and beliefs of the people. Not long time ago the people have strongly believed in sorcery and said that every death if not caused physically was caused by a sorcerer. Now this belief has almost vaded away or at least the number of believers are decreasing rapidly. Nevertheless, I think it would be more proper to say that there is a strong belief in sorcery but with the Church indoctrinations and more understanding of medicines as the younger people get more educated and disencourage their parents in superstitions beliefs, the people tend to withhold their real feelings and beliefs about the sorcery. They do not talk about it as much as they used to. It would be wrong to say that the people are not scared of the sorcery. There are still few talks going on about somebody been killed by a sorcerer or they saw a socerer walking in the village, but it is very rare. Sorcery might be openly talked about in less sophisticated areas around the periphery of the Council area sordering the Census Divisions, but it is rarely spoken openly about in the sophisticated coastal areas. In fact it was evident at Gogorekomana, while the patrol was in the village, that the people went off one night trying to chase the so-called sorcerer. They found nobody of course. Sorcery is the only superstitions unrest in the area but as I have said before that this is dying out very fast. There is no other bad cult that is noticeable in the area to cause the real unrest among the people.

As the dialectal similarities that combine the peoples of the Rigo Council area there is one common system of land tenure. The over-all custom of inheritance of land is on patrilineal basis, but there are cases or tendency where all the men of ~~xxx~~ a clan or family are dead that the land goes to the women-next-of-kin. The women also acquire ownership of lands from their fathers if the fathers particularly favoured their daughters that they allocated the pieces of lands to them before their deaths.

69

The women's ownership of fathers' lands is an exception to the general rule of sons acquiring their fathers' lands. As the general rule the first born son usually takes all the responsibilities on his fathers death. There are exceptions to this general rule where the first born son has either left the village or is so unfavourable to the father that the father has no confidence in him as a caretaker of the estate. In such cases the estates are left to any son that is considered capable by the father before his death. However, this usually bring quarrels and dissatisfactions between or among brothers after their fathers' death. If everything is well and the first born son takes over the responsibilities of the father's estate then the tasks of responsibilities passed down the line to the next oldest male of the family. The first born sons may also choose their favourite brothers if their sons are not old enough to take over the responsibilities or have no sons at all. If all the brothers are dead and their sons are not old enough the responsibilities are temporarily handed over to or taken by the uncles until their nephews are old enough to take their fathers places. Of course this system of takings over by the uncles does not always work out smoothly because some of the uncles may be greedy men and try to coax their nephews into submitting their rightful ownership to the estates to the uncles who then descend the ownership in their own line of generations. However, this flattering of the younger to submission of their rights very rarely succeed because the custom often upholds so the estates and the responsibilities usually go back to the rightful owners by the genealogical tree of descendants from the ancestors.

It is commonly evident in the Council area that the lands are tribally owned. These tribal lands were then divided to clans ownerships with the leaders of the clans as the vetos to the clan lands. The leaders of the clans then sub-divide the lands to sub-clan or lineage owned. Lineages further divide their lands into units of extended families lands who then split what lands they got to simply families owned pieces lands. This tree of division and ownership of land were done by the ancestors long before the remembered time. As these different categories of bodies of people settled or cultivated their allocated lands they started calling these pieces of land their own and gave them names to identify them from other groups lands. The tribal lands were won by conquests from other tribes or first occupations and claimants of lands. The ownership of land whether clans', simple families, or tribes forms a pyramid so it can be reversed to the apex even though a man might claim the piece of land to be his very own. The Government of these lands and the right of veto whether communally or individually (in the case of simple families) owned were handed down from father to son right down the generations.

(A)

As the years went on these groups have multiplied in numbers, making it hard for the effective usage of the land they got. When this situation arose they either went out fighting to conquer more land for their people or further divided the lands they got to satisfy the wants of their additional members. As time went on and the people made permanent settlements on the lands, it became harder to go out and fight to conquer the lands and so they had to concentrate more on what lands they got. As more lands were been occupied and claimed and the patches of fertile lands for subsistence existence were getting more scarce the clan members and the family members started to quarrel and argue about the ownership of lands. The latter because an increasing problem among the people and now is the main trouble with the lands both in Administrations and people's interests. The other thing which adds to this problem is the fact that in the olden days the lands were given to the caretakers until the time when the real owners are capable of managing all the involvements concerning the Administrations of the lands. Not always did these caretakers give the whole responsibilities back to the proper title holders of the land. They usually kept some part of the land or some say in the Administration of the lands; thus causing a lot of trouble among the younger generations and promoting the difficulties in finding out who the real owners of the lands are.

In addition to the distributions of arable lands by the tribal chiefs or clans leaders there were also the reserves made for common hunting grounds. The hunting grounds are generally tribally owned or clan owned and the leaders of the clans gave orders or set times for the burning off the grass and killing the games. However as the time went on the games became more and more scarce. With the introduction of shot guns these games were brought almost to non-existing. At present a keen huntsman with a shot gun will be lucky if he kills two wallabies or a pig in a month.

Land is becoming an increasing problem in the Council area and is the main cause of unrest among the people. The quarrel is usually over the arable land. There were also examples of complaints brought to the patrol over the hunting grounds. The ill feelings among the villages over the hunting grounds come into effects when one village burns off the other villages hunting grounds without the owning villages' consents or notifications. These hunting grounds are usually far away from the villages for the people to use the lands daily for the gardening purposes. Because the people have to walk to their gardens, they only use what arable lands that are available near the villages that give them the less trouble in travelling times.

Education and Health.

Rigo Local Government Council area, as on population basis, is well served with schools and aid posts. Although there were few complaints received during the patrol about the people having to walk about couple of miles to the Aid Post or their children having to walk for few miles to school and back again, there is no real inconvenience to these people if they really want to go and get these benefits. There are schools and Aid Post built in all the centres of population, where it was thought economical and that all the people of the area would benefit from. There is not one small area in the Council that is too remote so that its people cannot benefit from this facilities.

There was a request made by Babaka, Kamali and Makirupu villages that they want a school built in the area between the villages where their children would go to school because they feel that Hula and Kalo are bit too far for the children to go to and from schools. The other request was for the Aid Post. This was lodged to the patrol by a European teacher at Dagona, United Church Mission School. The grounds for the request are that Dagona is a little bit far from Kwale Aid Post, Kwikila Hospital and Boregaina Mission Hospital (Catholic), and that at the times of river floods it is almost impossible to take the emergency cases to the medical attention in good time. It was also mentioned by the teacher that he is confident that the parents and Citizen and the people of Karekodobu will certainly help in the actual construction of the Aid Post. All they want from the Administration are the consent to build one and the assurance of the supply of Aid Post Orderlies and the drugs. They want this Aid Post built at Karekodobu village as the service, basically for the villagers but at the same time the school would have an Aid Post close by for the school boarders. The school is also willing to contribute to the building of the Aid Post. I feel that this school should have an Aid Post near at hand because it is one of the big-enrolled-number-of-students-schools, as boarders, in the area.

Not considering these two requests for an additional school and Aid Post, the people of Rigo Council area are well of in these spheres than the rest of the Sub-District. There is no real problem in trying to get to medical attention or getting the children to school. There are roads that almost covered the whole area and more trucks than people need and there are also outboard motors that the people can use to get the medical services and use the school if they try to organise and arrange things a little bit better. The spirit of co-operation and organisation is what the people of the Rigo Council area wants, not the extra facilities for every village. The facilities are there if the people attempt to go and get them. The area is well served with Administration and Mission schools and Aid Posts or Hospitals.

Where these schools and Aid Posts are located are as follows:-

(6)

Mission Schools.

Village	Type of School	Highest Standard	No. of Male	No. of female	Teachers.
BOREGAINA	Salvation Army	Std. V will be VI next year.	more	less	1 European and 4 Natives Total students 108
"	Catholic Mission School. (Boarding & Day)	Std. VI	85	36	2 Europeans and 3 Natives.
DAROAKOMANA	United Church	Std. I will be II.	6	3	Pastor NAU GONBEMA
KOKOROGORO	Salvation Army	Std. III	38	15	3 Natives
LIBUNAKOMANA	United Church	Std. II	20	18	1 Pastor as teacher
KOGOMAKA	United Church	Prep 2.	13	12	1 Pastor as teacher
GOGOREKOMANA	United Church	Std. II	4	19	1 Pastor as teacher
KARAikomANA	United Church	Std. III	10	11	1 Pastor as teacher
BOKUKOMANA	United Church	Std. I	4	3	1 Pastor as teacher
EFAIKA	Catholic Mission	Std. III	28	35	1 Trained Native teacher
DIRINOMU	United Church	Std. II	7	10	1 Pastor as teacher
GAUNOMU	United Church	Std. II	17	7	1 Pastor as teacher
KWALE	United Church	Std. II	12	8	1 Pastor as teacher
KAREKODOBU	Dagona United Church	Std. VI	107 Boarders 17	15	See list
GIRABU	United Church	Std. II	9	4	1 Pastor as teacher
WASIRA	United Church	Std. II	12	11	1 Pastor as teacher
GOSUIA	United Church	Std. II	5	3	1 Pastor as teacher

65

Village	Type of School	Highest Standard	No. of male	No. of female	Teachers.
SENUFU	United Church	Std. II	10	5	1 Pastor as teacher
MANUCORO	United Church	Std. I	12	6	1 Pastor and 1 Assistant
HULA	United Church	Std. VI	134	76	8 Local teachers (4 females) 1 female Aust.
IMOGOLO	Vatogoro United Church School.	Std. III	29	31	1 Pastor and 1 teacher (lay teacher)
GABONE	Catholic School	Std. III	25	23	3 teachers (lay teachers)
"	United Church	Prepara- tory only	14	10	1 Pastor as teacher.
THERE IS ALSO	RUATOKA School (United Church)	Std VI	?	?	?
WHERE MY PATROL ENDED					
MATAIRUKA	SALVATION ARMY School.	?	?	?	?
"	Seventh Day Adventists	?	?	?	?
SIVITATANA	United Church	Std. III	20	11	1 Pastor as a teacher
BIGAIRUKA	United Church	Std. III	18	10	1 Pastor as a teacher.
BABAGA	United Church	Prepara- tory	13	12	1 Pastor as a teacher.

GOVERNMENT SCHOOLS.

Name of School	Highest Standard	No. of male.	No. of Female.	Teachers	Comment
HOOD LAGOON PRIMARY "T"	Std. VI	146	92	7 all local	Very good School.
KALO PRIMARY "T"	Std. IV	91	71	4 all local	Good school.

64

Name of School	Highest Standard	No. of male	No. of female	Teachers	Comment.
HULA PRIMARY "T"	Std. VI	212	165	9 teachers 1 Head-Master Europ.	Very good school.
KAFAROKO PRIMARY "T"	Std. IV	105	55	5 teachers (1 female)	Good school
KEMABOLO PRIMARY "T"	Std. VI	92	74	5 teachers (1 female)	Good school
TAURUBA	Std. VI	more	less	5 teachers (1 female)	Good school. Total number of students is 172. Male number greater than female. On school Holidays
WHERE MY PATROL ENDED					
THERE ARE ALSO KAPAKAPA PRIMARY "T"	Std. VI	55	34	7	Good school.
DAUMAGINI PRIMARY "T"	Std. VI	94	90	12	Very good school.
KWINILA HIGH SCHOOL	Form IV	355	176	24 teachers (6 local teachers)	One of the biggest schools in the Territory
KWIKOLA PRIMARY "A" SCHOOL	?	8	11	1 female teacher	

The Aid Posts or Mission Hospitals are located at Boregaira (Mission) Efaika (P.H.D.), Kwale (P.H.D.), Kemabolo (P.H.D.), Hula (Mission Hospital), Kalo (P.H.D.) and Keparu (P.H.D.). The Aid Posts are also marked on the map of Rigo Local Government area.

As the result of these extensive services of schools and aid posts. Rigo Council area is one of the well-provided-with area of the Territory. The people are among the most sophisticated and well-to-do people as far as the schooling and health are concerned. It is true that in some villages the old men and women might have their wash once a week or once a fortnight but with the younger generations the people on the whole are pretty clean and well-dressed. As a group they look after their bodies better than their neighbours in the Central Divisions.

65

Law and Order

To say that law and order is not a problem in the Council area, is not true, and also to mention that the need of forces to keep law and order is not that important for the constant administration, we would be getting too optimistic on the situation. There are still quarrels and rare fights amongst the people. The main object the people fight about is the land. It is very rare that people get into actual group fights because they think that the other group is different from them and that they are intruding in their tribal areas. They have quarrels, arguments and disagreements but they usually bring these to the authorities to settle. The people are pretty good in reporting their neighbours for any inconvenience caused. Some of the inconveniences reported are so trivial that even they could settle those by compromising or otherwise by sitting down and talking together. However, this shows the people's consciousness of not taking the law into their own hands. This is good because if they do they will not only be causing the troubles for themselves but they will also extend the troubles to others. It is quite factual for these people to stand on their relatives' sides and fight, causing the group fights and not individual's fights.

As this is the Council area, the order is really kept tight in the villages by the Local Government Councillors. They all act as mediators to all the complaints and quarrels the people have. When the Councillors find complaints and people above their capacity to hear or control and that they are incapable of handling such things they come to the Sub-District Office or the patrolling officer in the area and lay the charges. The idea of bringing all the troubles to the officials to be settled is quite strong in the area. However, it was strongly conveyed to the people that they must never try to settle the problems on their own. If they do, they will only be causing fights and more troubles, because they are bound to be talking their way out and one will certainly start trouble if he finds that he is being pinned down on.

Nonetheless, the people of the area patrolled are generally law-bound but there are few among the many good ones that give the bad name to the area. The few that are derogatory to the area are usually the big-heads. It is not that they don't know the law but they want to break the law and make troubles.

Services Provided by Government and Government Agencies.

To my opinion, I think that all the Government Departments' activities in the area could be classified as social services to the people because these bring up their status in the community. Even though, if these services are economical or political bases they gave some of the individuals a good stand in the social activities in the

62

villages. Apart from the Political, Economical and Health and Education there is very little done in the real sense of social services provided by the Government.

Local Government, as the Government agency is doing a bit to promote the social activities of the people of the area. These social activities are mainly controlled by the Councillors in the villages. Except for the private or families' social functions the Councillors have a lot of power to say when the villages are to have the social functions. The Council also has the two Welfare Assistant girls that usually do the encouragement work to the Women's Clubs in the area. Unfortunately these girls had no training in Welfare work and so what they do to help are not efficient as the trained Welfare Officers or Assistants would do. Nevertheless there is an effort being made by the Council to promote the people's interests in social activities for the area as a whole and not the individual village or clan functions. This, however, is taking effect in the villages. It is quite evident that now the villagers go to any villages to attend the social functions and that they are being cared for by the occasions organizers.

What could be classified as a service done to the people by the Government to necessitate the people's means of social functions is the issue of shot guns. Very often these shot guns are used to kill the games for meat for the feasts or any social commitments. There are numerous shot guns issued to the people of the area. The owners of the shot guns and the types of the guns are as follows:-

Village	Popula- tion.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
BOREGAINA	452	ROTOFA RUGAGI	ASTRA	78304	Good
"		KOROKI VAMA	Model/Adler 12/70	8194	"
"		MARO RUGAGI	ASTRA	76149	"
"		NAUGA VARINA	Webley & Scott Ltd. BIRMINGHAM	73356	"
"		PAFUA GARIGA	WINCHESTER	135648	Faid
"		RCTONA GULENA	COOBY	00804	Good
"		DAGIA VARINA	ASTRA	73489	"
"		GABI VARINA	ASTRA	68817	"
"		GABI ARIGI	HEBAPRES	12892	Fair
"		NAUGA GARINA	CEYLAURE	959	Trigger
"		TOM ABE	STEVEN	A. 22	Good
"		TUMUNA BUDCA	ASTRA	42979	Good
"		HONOGA EGAMA	Harrington & Richardson.	V34062	Good

(61)

Village	Popula- tion.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition
BOREGAINA	452	BAGO NAUGA	ASTRA	76546	Good
"					
DAROAKOMANA	85	IAGA MARAMA	NEUMANN & CO.	528	Fair
"		MIANA MARAMA	STEVENS	19	Good
ALEBAGIU	43	BAGERE KOLOVO	COOBY	50556	Good
"		MOGONA IOLA	BIRMINGHAM SMALL ARMS CO.	YA17298	"
GAVAGORO	36	VELE KWALIMU	WINCHESTER	135767	Good
WAINOMU	24	GOMUNA IDU			
GEVERAGORO No. 2	89	NAMALA RIBO	ASTRA	67643	Good
"		IAMORE NAUGA	CECADO	11012	"
GEVERAGORO No. 1	37	MUNARI LAGANA	WINCHESTER WESTERN COOBY	06053	Good
" "		BABONA BAGERE	STEVENS	5JZ11	Good
KOKOROGORO	186	BORAPA WABULI	WINCHESTER WESTERN COOBY. Made in Germany.	15898	Good
"		KARUNA MAMANA	CECADO	15856	"
"		MORA DIMINA	ASTRA	51267	"
"		KADA KURIGA	STEVENS	IV 38	Good (New)
DEBAGORO	117	MIEINA DIMURU	WINCHESTER WESTERN COOBY.	90103	Good
"	"	BORUNA BOBE	HARRINGTON & RICHARD SON	V34671	"
LIBUMAKOMANA	299	GARASI LUNE	STEVENS	58039	Good
"	"	LAVE SEGAGI	ASTRA	20647	Fair
"	"	KWADOBI MARO	CECADO	12216	Good
"	"	GALUMU GARIGA	Harrington & Richard- son.	V54222	"
"	"	TUAU GOBONA	STEEVEN	5 JZ 32	Good wheel kept.
"	"	VANTRO BARA	P. BERETTA GARDONE	2323	Fair
"	"	LULEO BALA	CECADO	11182	Good
"	"	PAUL DAVIS	B.S.A.	A308196	Good

(60)

Village.	Popula- tion.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
LIBUNAKOMANA	299	NAU GONEMA	ASTRA	53419	Good
"	"	JACK GOBONA	"	21370	"
"	"	AURA VEREBA	STEVENS	VVM35	"
KOGOMAKA	130	DAGA ASIRI	ASTRA	52895	Good
"	"	GEI GOLO	Away in Port Moresby.		
"	"	VEBINA AGEVA	"SINGLE- XII"	YA 3447	Good
KORAFOMANA	58	VEGA BUJNA	TOPPER Harrington & Richard- son.	V65065	Very good (New)
"	"	GARAME DANAGI	Away in Port Moresby		
TAUKOMANA	35	BELIGA WAURA	S & A	4560	Fair Butt
GOGOLEKOMANA	121	DINIWA LOBONA	S & A	4242	Good
"	"	DINIWA TALO	COOEY	48634	"
"	"	BABONA MATANA	ASTRA	65138	"
LAUTAKOMANA	25	KWAKIMU BUNENA	Absent worker in Port Moresby.		
KOWOROKOMANA	58	BOLA VEMINA	Not percept- ible (UTCC)	UTCC	Good
"	"	DURI GOUG	COOEY	46021	"
KARAIKOMANA	169	MESI GOBAKI	TOPPER Harrington & Richard- son.	V34775	Very good well kept.
"	"	GAONA KARUNA	STEVENS	CX 36	Good
"	"	GABANA DENENI	Absent at KWIKILA		
"	"	BARA KURONA	SPORTCO	5071	In repair pin (Absent)
GOBUKOMANA	88	GURUNA KIRINA	GEGADO	11113	Good
"	"	GENIE LESE	COOEY	75985	"
TAITOKOMANA	42	GABANA GATAMA	COOEY	06261	Good
BOKUKOMANA	70	AMUGO WAIWA	GEGADO	03576	Good
"	"	(Pastor-Libu- nakomana) MAINO MUNA	STEVENS	5 PJ 9	Good well kept.
"	KKM	ADU MAINO	ASTRA	53232	Good.
EFAIKA	139	KEREKA MAPA	ASTRA	76478	Good.
"	"	TAUKE TOBONA	TOPPER	V30678	"
"	"	KARINU KORONA	GEGADO	6658	"
"	"	SIRO RABONA	WINCHESTER	135542	Trigger very bad.

(59)

Village.	Popula- tion.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
BOULKA	39	AURA BOROGO	COOEY	06569	Good
WAURAIKA	50	AURA TUMU	TOPPER	V65309	Good (New)
"	"	MISI ADU	COOEY	46155	Good
BOBUNAIKA	41	AURA NAKITA	SPORTCO	1968	Fair
"	"	WARE KARUNA	TOPPER	V34229	Good
BULIDOBU	43	UDIA KOREMA	ASTRA	73448	Good
NEMONOMU	26	HAGURA LABO	TOPPER	V29417	Good
IARUMENOMU	38	KOLA BOLA	SPORTCO 55	6198	Good
DIRINOMU	64	AGEVA KONA	"TRUS EIBAR RES"(Picture of a DOG)	12808	Good
"	"	BORA MEDANA	ASTRA	15377	Good
TABUNOMU	17	IAMINE GUIENA	ASTRA	23256	Good
SISIGOLO	44	VARINA REVANA	COOEY	05436	Good
NAFENANOMU	22	VARINA DIRUIA	TOPPER	V32526	Good
GAUNOM	117	KAPOGO MORA	GECADO	03558	Good
"	"	ARIGI GUINA	"	12264	"
"	"	GOBU GERUNA	"	13053	"
LOGAMAKA	44	IALANA DAVIDA	Webley & Scott Birmingham	72509	Good
EHO	19	MEMENA RUANA	TOPPER H & N.	V34234	Good
GEGOFI	82	AVARO SINIRO	R & H. TOPPER	V32520	Good
"	"	TORANA VERI	GECADO	6113	"
KWALE	120	SARIVA MAMANA	SPORTCO	1066	Good
"	"	GARI VETARI	ASTRA	7100	"
"	"	KONE SAPANA	W.W.GREEN ER.	65557	"
"	"	LALE ANORO	ASTRA	76305	"
"	"	LALE LALANA	COOEY	05897	"
"	"	VETARI KONE	GECADO	8224	"
One at Kwikila					
KODOGERE	32	GIMI GATRA	ASTRA	26770	Good
"	"	VAICA GABI	EUSEBIO ARIZAGA- PLACENGA	63247	"

(5)

Village	Popula- tion.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
KAREKODOBU KODOGERE	32	RAGAGI VETARI	STEVENS	5YW30	Good
KAREKODOBU	172	SIBURU MAJRI	ASTRA	18320	Trigger to be repair.
"	"	SERE RUKINA	"	21939	" " "
"	"	BORANA GERU	COOBY	77455	Good
"	"	PIPI IOSIA	12 Groke	2756500	Good
"	"	BABONA GAINA	VMAZU	28707	"
"	"	IABERI RUKINA	GECADO	18339	"
"	"	GERU BABONA	Residing at Kwikila		
One at Kwikila					
GIRABU	109	KEINA BOREI	COOBY	46423	Good
"	"	MAINO AIRA	STEVENS	SV11	"
"	"	MARA ENAHA	COOBY	48881	"
"	"	ARUA DAUKE	WINCHESTER	135906	"
WASIRA	76	LATSA MARAVA	Webley & Scott.	82708	Good
"	"	ICOMEDA IRUNA	SPORTCO	G612 or G195	Trigger bad to be repair
GOPUIA	36	TAU HAKA	UNAZU ELGOIBAR	28708	Good
"	"	VARA VERE	ASTRA	59615	"
MANUGORO	177	DAGINA GORIGE	Cyclope ASTRA	34939	Good
"	"	TUAI KAROHO	Harrington & Richard- son.	V30295	"
"	"	VAI IMISI	EIBAR	52754	"
"	"	NANA MARIA	ASTRA	A360004	"
"	"	TAU KUPAU	STEVENS	(1) N 2	"
SABUIA	55	BABAGA BUANA	GECADO	19778	Good
One owned by Blind man		BABAGA NANA	ASTRA	15364	"
SENUU	62	BUNA MANAVA	COOBY	06567	Good
"	"	MANAVA MARAVA	STEVENS	FS 19	"
"	"	VAVARU VALAU	GREENBERG	34395	"
KARAWA	290	POUNA ICA	GECADO	03555	Good
"	"	LA'A VELE	Impercept ible	11093	"
"	"	MEBA DIVU	WINCHESTER	085603	"
"	"	MEBA RENAGI	Impercept ible	4700	"
"	"	Pastor KWARA- OPINA	STEVENS	PT 26(on gun)	"

57

Village	Population.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
KEAPARA	700	RAKA ILA	Imperceptible	130023	Good
"	"	WASA EANA	SPORTCO	2299	"
"	"	KAPI ILA	STEVENS	KF 13	"
"	"	TAVIRI PO	TOPPER H & R.	V34962	"
"	"	VELE KALI	" "	V34936	"
"	"	POKANA ILA	FABBRICA NAZIONALE	0585	"
"	"	MAIA GENO	Absentee Worker.		
"	"	ILA MAVU	GECADO	04132	"
"	"	HOBART TAU	ASTRA	75314	"
"	"	VELE BAVU	ASTRA	59858	"
"	"	OLE MAU	Imperceptible. ASTRA	18566	"
"	"	ILA ANI	Imperceptible. SPORTCO	2007	"
"	"	WARI RAKI	Imperceptible. STEVEN	5886	"
"	"	KALI VELE	WINCHESTER	060105	"
ALULUNI	435	KARO NUMA	Imperceptible ASTRA.	20822	Good
KALO	918	KUVU GAPI	Guernica SPAIN	22947	Good
"	"	GIMANA WANAE	STEVENS	VG 20	"
"	"	KILA GESI	GREENER'S	6809	"
"	"	RAKA POUNA	ASTRA	58718	" (New)
"	"	RAWALI KILA	STEVENS	ZV 32	"
"	"	ROVA WANAE	"	FY 16	"
"	"	ALI LOI	ASTRA	68873	"
"	"	RAWALI VAMINA	STEVENS	ZJP 38	" (Over due 4 months)
"	"	KINI KILA	EJBAR	7041	Good
"	"	TAU VALI	ASTRA	68839	"
"	"	KALAI POKANA	ASTRA	28790	"
"	"	ALI ARIA	COOBY	08863	"
"	"	KEMEI MARO	"	38411	"
"	"	RAWALI KINI	GREENER'S	58293	"
"	"	POKANA RUFU	COOBY	01729	"
"	"	RAKA POKANA	TOPPER	V34725	"
ALEWAI	204	GIMANA AU	MALLARD	21135	Good
"	"	KILA IGA	GECADO	18342	Bad. To be repaired.

(56)

Village	Popula- tion.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
HULA	2,351	KOPI KOLU	COOEY	15892	Good
"	"	RENAGI LAKA	STEVENS	SO 24	Nos. differ between arm and licence.
"	"	PARE KILA	Owner is absent in Port Moresby and took the gun with him.		
"	"	TAMATE JIM	ASTRA	21133	Good
IRUPARA	373	WALO VAGI Residing at KWAIBO	ASTRA	68061	Good
"	"	AU RUPA	Absent at ABAU.		
MAKIRUFU	461	KILA RUPA	B.C. MY LUCK	14 0536	Good
"	"	WALAKA KEJNA	COOEY	05110	"
"	"	KILA TAU	COOEY	45880	"
KAMALI	458	KOFINA TANU	ASTRA	29303	Good
"	"	KILAGI LUA	H & R.	V34573	"
"	"	GANI LEIPA	COOEY	50614	"
"	"	KEKA KEPI	COOEY	50815	"
"	"	GAPI VAGI	COOEY	46553	"
"	"	KWALIMU ALEWA	ASTRA	69341	"
"	"	WALO TAU	SPORTCO	No. VIZA- VERSA S405	"
"	"	GIMA SAM Pastor.	ASTRA	38232	"
"	"	KUPANA IRUNA	Impercept- ible.	10145	"
"	"	KUPANA IRUNA	ELG 12-70	Bolt. 15131 Barrel 10666	Not safe. Pin is short, doesn't fire, Pin to be repaired.
"	"	LEANA KEJNA	COOEY	46165	Good
"	"	WALO GURIA	TOPPER H & R.	V34561	Good.
SIBAKA	470	SAM KEWA	ASTRA	26797	Good
"	"	RUPA GENU	COOEY	50606	" (No wrong- ly entered
"	"	KILA IANO	WINCHESTER	065621	Good
"	"	RAULE LAU	Impercept- ible	A185776	Good
"	"	KILA WARI	ASTRA	74912	"
"	"	JACK RIMI	SECADO	18343	"
"	"	RENAGI GAPI	absent in Port Moresby.		
"	"	LAGO TAU GUISE Being used by	M.F. ARMS PERMIT		
"	"	RUPA KILA	SECADO	04270	Good

55

Village	Popula- tion	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
KAPAROKO	378	IGA MULA	ASTRA	81407	Good. Short Pin.
"	"	IAMO AJU	ASTRA	69151	Good
BEKO	145	RAGANA IGANA	COOEY	05896	Good
"	"	GARO TANU	TOPPER	V33195	"
"	"	KWALIMU WARI	ASTRA	55520	Good. Trig- ger, but still holds
"	"	RAWA LAKANA	Webley & Scott Birmingham	57256	Good. Moresby Licence.
ALOMARUPU	227	LAMA MARU	ASTRA	79403	Good L.C.
"	"	SIVINA LAKO	"	84290	" "
"	"	GUI MARU	"	43054	" "
"	"	RENAGI GAMO	WINCHESTER	141846	" "
"	"	GOLU GOLU	ASTRA	69362	" "
"	"	GARO KILA	GECADO	13758	" "
"	"	KINIBO LAGO RARI in Licence.	GECADO	11111	" "
WALAI	79	RAGU VERAVE	ASTRA	28781	Good
"	"	BOI GENO	TOPPER	V32408	"
BABAKARUPU	118	GORUNA RENAGI	WINCHESTER	141848	Good
"	"	TAU RAWALI	TOPPER	V34575	"
"	"	LAKA TAU	W & S	71755	"
RIWALIRUPU	319	GORUNA GABI	WINCHESTER	155653	Good
"	"	KULE KILA	Impercept ible	4963	(Employer's Arm Permit would not recommend usager. Good.
"	"	GABI KILA	W & S	71756	
"	"	BURI RENAGI	ASTRA	38134	Trigger is weak. To be fixed tigh- ter
"	"	4 Guns with their owners are absent in the Hospitals			
BONANAKO	163	GABA MANU	STEVENS	OF 33	Good
"	"	KILA GIMANA	ASTRA	38420	"
"	"	VANUA MANU	ASTRA	7107	"
KEMABOLO	361	RENAGI KALOGO	TOPPER	V31547	Good. V31547 in Licence.
"	"	MARO VALI	ASTRA	28267	Good.
"	"	KEI RAGA	ASTRA	6877	Good

54

Village	Population	Shotgun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
MEMABOLO	364	RIGANA BALE	GECADO	18357	Good
"	"	ASI SAGA	ASTRA	43024	Good
"	"	GULU KBI	COOBY	06056	"
"	"	TANU KEU	WINCHESTER	81203	"
"	"	NIUNA DOGE	BERETTA	2279	"
"	"	KOPI VILUA	ASTRA	24118	" Needs new Butt.
"	"	BALE KALAI	SPORTCO	4727	Good.
GAMOGA	102	GUNI GAMU	BERETTA	1851	Good. 8151 in Licence.
"	"	BAI RAGA	ASTRA	57543	Good
INGOLO	336	PULA IOVAI	TOPPER	V34971	Good
"	"	VALCI LALAI	COOBY	76611	Good
"	"	KOLA VELE KORA VELE	STEVENS	0XX24	GOOD
"	"	LABE FOGARI	TOPPER	V34221	Good. V3422 in Licence.
"	"	GARA NINAMA GALA VINAMA	ASTRA	76184	Good
"	"	LALAI GAMOGA	ASTRA	33777	Good
"	"	VEKILA BALA	VANGWARD	22897	Good. 20897 in Licence.
"	"	IOVAI BINA	COOBY	38874	Good. 38774 in Licence.
SARCAKEI	175	BURANA VERO	ASTRA	19090	Good
"	"	NOU IARAGA	ASTRA	18575	"
"	"	INIA KEGC	GECADO	3774	"
"	"	ENANE LALAI	TOPPER	V31082	"
"	"	TANU RIGO	ASTRA	78470	"
"	"	MANABA RIBEGA	V.D.A.	32426	"
"	"	Pastor KORIYA BUNU	TOPPER	V34528	Good. Employer Arm Permit.
"	"	MANUGA BOATA	GECADO	13461	Good
GEA	28	IMASI DOROU	W & S.	82717	Good
"	"	PURUNA KOKAE	ASTRA	82655	"
"	"	MARINA HAITA	ASTRA	8755	"
"	"	KOLUIC GARI	COOBY	05679	"
GIDOBADA	250	BUNENA SAGAGI	ASTRA	8302	Good
"	"	GARI BADIRA	STEVENS	8322	"
"	"	KILA VARI	ASTRA	6611	"
"	"	GAGARE NIU	ASTRA	8684	"
"	"	MEANA GEGE	COOBY	75583	"
"	"	GOBUJA GODA	ASTRA	38226	" Lost his Licence.

(55)

Village	Population	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition
GIDOBADA	250	KONEGE GARI	Stirling	16672	Good
"	"	ARAU GWAIBO	COOBY	38862	"
"	"	Pastor TOEA-URU	SPORTCO	8043	"
"	"	HEVAI VARI	COOBY	39359	"
KAURUBA	588	KALOGO LALAI	EIBARRES NITRO	24834	Good
"	"	RUA WAU	GECADO	13697	"
"	"	GULAGA LEGA	MALLARD	Imperceptible L.21625	" Number Couldn't befound on the gun.
"	"	KINI RENAGI	ASTRA	60641	Good
"	"	VARI GAPI	ASTRA	58249	"
"	"	GANI RUBU	ASTRA	76569	"
"	"	VIROBO URA	STEVENS	AV29	"
"	"	TAU GIMA	COOBY	15894	" their
"	"	VALI GWABE)	Absent from village with mix guns.		
"	"	WARA KILA)	Did not attend Census.		
"	"	Pastor VETARI KURONA	GECADO	15882	Good
"	"	KAINO DOGE	TOPPER	V34524	"
GABONE	326	VAI TAU	COOBY	46440	Good
"	"	VERAVE MAINA	W & S	77892	"
"	"	TALI KILA	TOPPER	V31560	"
"	"	VARI KOMU	GECADO	8253	"
"	"	SEI PANI	GECADO	13837	"
"	"	KEINA LAKA	ASTRA	67540	"
"	"	NINIGA LOLOBU	BERETTA	2077	"
WHERE BY PATROL ENDED.					
KAPAPAPA	1,240	TALI MENAO	W & S	23381	Good
"	"	HENAO ASIGAU	A & S	11490	"
"	"	PHILIP TAUNA-KEKEI	W & S	35940	"
"	"	KABUA VALINA	TOPPER	V28368	"
"	"	BOTO KWATAHU	GECADO	6633	"
"	"	LEANA ASIGAU	TOPPER	V32866	"
"	"	NOU GARI	SPORTCO	3671	"
"	"	BOU TAUNAYEKEI	ASTRA	18155	"
"	"	AIRI KWARARA	ASTRA	21432	"
"	"	HARE BORE	ASTRA	78758	"
"	"	TALI BOGA	EIBRA	12870	To be repaired.
"	"	TAU PARINA	GECADO	10639	Good.

(5)

Village	Population.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
KAPAEAPA	1,240	TAU ASI	ASTRA	57569	Good
"	"	BOGA KWAKA	ASTRA	23249	"
"	"	BEGANA SABADI	U.S.A.	1174	"
"	"	VALINA KWAKA	COOBY	76574	"
"	"	URU KAPUA	H. & R.	33463	"
"	"	VALI BAGELO	COOBY	38544	"
"	"	MASE BEGANA	A & S	11371	"
MINIGILO	347	LOHTA GAMOGA	GREENER	6807 (N3666)	Good
"	"	GODUNA GAMOGA	SPORTCO	6341	"
"	"	ALEVA GAMARA	GREENER'S	63153	"
"	"	GAGONI DALAGWA	GREENER	62869	"
"	"	VARABA TAUMI	S & A	4401	To be repaired before renewal of new licence.
"	"	NIPT MAIZABA	W & B	27492	Good
"	"	VAJINA GAMARA	SEARS	670	"
"	"	VELAL UAGI TOPPER	TOPPER	V31542	"
"	"	MAU RAGA	COOBY	16212	"
"	"	VARI IOVAI	GREENER	4399	"
TAGANA	122	LAKORA MAINA	COOBY	16211	Good
"	"	(KAINLA)			
"	"	KAVELA MOU	COOBY	46460	"
GURUGAU	285	GABI NOGA	SPORTCO	1128	Good
"	"	LAKA SISIVALA	N/A	4609	"
"	"	DAULE CUDU	COOBY	76061	"
"	"	HALINA TAU	W & S	BV	"
"	"	DOGO LAMA	ASTRA	23437	"
MOORE	274	MOSE GUMU	ASTRA	23704	Good
"	"	TAU KILA	TOPPER H. & R.	33460	"
"	"	MAGINI GEORGE	ASTRA	30159	"
"	"	KILA GUNIA	ASTRA	18599	"
"	"	GODUA GODUA	STEWENS	86 22	"
"	"	MAGARI VAI	WINCHESTER	143189	"
"	"	VENEO DELOI	& R.C	V.33182	Had to be put into repair.
VALEORUBU	494	GEREVA GAVANA	SPANISH	13626	Good
"	"	KAVINA GARO	ASTRA	33917	"
"	"	SIAGE RAGA	"	21171	"
"	"	BAU MARO MX	EDBAR	19391	"
"	"	PETER KIDU	TOPPER	V34679	"

(51)

Village.	Population.	Shot gun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
KWALIMURUBU	494	VERE KONE	WINCHESTER	72549	Good
"	"	GAIANI VEGOFI	GREENER	N/A	"
"	"	DURI GIMI	COOBY	50816	To be put into repair.
"	"	VERE IDA	ETHEWKE	318	Good
BABAGA	150	KULAU LAVERU	SPANISH	63219	Good
"	"	SIGOI KIRIUI	TOPPER	V34446	"
"	"	BULINA KONE	GERMANY	04252	"
SAROA	610	VERA VERA	ASTRA	81618	Good
"	"	ABI GABI	"	73852	"
"	"	VERAPAU REUBEN	"	75449	"
"	"	LAGE JACOB	STEVENS	S.O. 27	"
"	"	IUBENA GABI	"	PT 32	"
"	"	VAIPA BEDERO	"	5266	"
"	"	GIDEON KEMOKEI	Inoperable.	A897822	"
"	"	GARI GARI	STEVENS	WV. 13	"
"	"	KILA MAMVA	WINCHESTER	S. XII	"
"	"	KILA MAIRI	TOPPER	V33714	"
"	"	MAIRI MAIRI	GERMANY	8275	"
"	"	ERI GARI	U.S.A.	859267	"
"	"	VARI GARI	SPORCO	34821	"
"	"	TANU TIMO	U.S.A.	A945178	"
GERESI	85	GEVARA U'UBA	COOBY	75584	Good
"	"	SARE MAMATA	GREENER'S	6582	"
"	"	SESEGA VANUGA	GERMANY	8209	"
"	"	MAIRI TAU	STEVENS	6 GG	"
"	"	IANSI TILIA	ASTRA	18555	To be repaired before new permit is granted.
KEMAEA	188	BOSINA NEIA	COOBY	46963	Good
"	"	GADO KILANAO	ASTRA	26708	"
"	"	GEBUAI VARI	ASTRA	26673	"
KWIKLIA Settlement.	42	KAROA PAIVAU	GECCADO	63116	Good
"	"	KOIARA MAIRI	ASTRA	18550	"
"	"	VITALI ORONA	H & R.	V33173	"
"	"	VITALI KONE	ASTRA	20681	"
SIVITATANA	197	IARANA MAKORA	H & R.	V33703	Good
"	"	RORONA BUGAVE	ASTRA	18810	"
"	"	TAU KURONA	"	68225	"
"	"	GEREGA LEANA	"	81371	"
"	"	MISINA GAVA	BELGIAN	9981	"

(51)

Villages	Popula- tion.	Shotgun owner	Make	No.	Condition.
SIVITABANA	197	BUNA GABI	TOPPER	V34817	Good
"	"				
KATAIRUKA	123	GINA GELEMA	COOEY	OC 854	Good
"	"	BAIWABE ADELWA	"	4588	"
BIGAIRUKA	93	UELE KILA	BELETTA	1987	Good
"	"	INIA VANAI	ASTRA	78267	"
"	"	BUMAI VARI	GECADO	1367 3	"
KIUIRUKA	138	KIMALI TOLA	GREENER	62832	Good
"	"	KILA RUGA	STEVENS	G 14	"
"	"	KILA GANI	"	0412	"
"	"	LEANA VAINA	COOEY	76564	"
"	"	TOLA GINI	COOEY	16238	"
"	"	KILA KILA	TOPPER	65363	"
"	"	RUA LAU	COOEY	15116	"
"	"	BUGANA GABI	ASTRA	49706	"
"	"	TAU GINI	"	32866	"
GOULUBU	133	PEPE SEGANA	TOPPER	V3C420	Good
"	"	LAGA KILAGI	ASTRA	78545	"

Missions.

There are about seven Missions operating in the area. They are the United Church, the Roman Catholic the Salvation Army, the Seventh Day Adventists, the Jehovah's Witnesses, the Apostolic Church and the Two by Twos. I have mentioned 'about six' because I am not quite sure whether the Two by Twos are still in the area or have left and furthermore I have not patrolled as far as the village where they were professing their version of the Bible. (I was called back to the Station before the completion of the patrol). The other five are certain because I came across them on the course of the patrol. The biggest and the most influential Mission in the area is the United Church. For the second place, I think it can be argued here between the Roman Catholics and the Salvation Army. Although Salvation Army might have covered bigger area, the Roman Catholic has better influence. It was evident during the patrol that in some villages the people actually asked for the Roman Catholic Mission to come and settle in their villages. This was quite readily put forward to the patrol at Gannon village. The reason for this is that the people see that the Catholic Mission gives better schools and better medical attention to the people. The fourth biggest Mission is the Seventh Day Adventists Mission, and then come the Jehovahs Witnesses, the Apostolic Church and Two-by-Twos, in that order.

50

As the United Church covers about three-quarters of the villages the following list of villages and the Missions will only be the other Missions and what villages they occupy. The villages not mentioned will automatically be taken as those who professed themselves as United Church followers.

Village	Mission	Approx. % of villagers in that Mission.
BOREGAINA	R. CATHOLIC	50%
"	SALVATION ARMY	50%
SEBA GEVERAGORO KOKOROGORO DEBALAGORO	SALVATION ARMY	1 100%
DROM-YOKIRA VILLAGES OF THE COUNCIL AREA	R. CATHOLIC	100%
HULA	UNITED CHURCH	98%
"	JEHOVAH WITNESSES	1%
"	APOSTOLIC CHURCH	1%
"	SEVENTH DAY ADVENTISTS	1%
IRUPARA	UNITED CHURCH	50%
"	SEVENTH DAY ADVENTISTS	50%
MAKIRUPU	UNITED CHURCH	77%
"	JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES	23%
KAMALI	UNITED CHURCH	70%
"	JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES	30%
BABAKA {RAKO {KAKULI}	UNITED CHURCH	80%
	JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES	20%
TAUTUBA	UNITED CHURCH	9 1/2%
"	APOSTOLIC CHURCH	1% (One family only)
GABONE	UNITED CHURCH	45%
"	ROMAN CATHOLIC	55%

THIS IS WHERE MY PATROL ENDED.

49

There are still 15 villages whose particular Mission are not available. I was called back to the Station and other Officers continued to complete the patrol. I haven't collected the informations on the Missions. But from memory of previous visits to these villages, I think there are Salvation Army and Seventh Day Adventists at Matairuka, and Two-by-Twos in Niuiruka. There are eighty-seven villages altogether in the area but as it is mentioned before that those not mentioned are totally under United Church indoctrination. Where the United Church mentioned on the above list are the villages that have other Missions alongside the United Church in one village.

Although there are these many Missions in the area and that some villages even have more than one Mission, there was not one ~~complaint~~ complaint together. When asked what they think of other Missions, the general answer and attitude was "Let them do what they know and are taught and we will also mind our own business." There was no conspicuous case of conflict or ill-feeling between or among any of the different Churches or their members. The only Complaint about the Churches was not on the Churches' doctrines but on the services they provide. Quite a few villages want the Roman Catholics to come and take the place of United Church or work alongside it, not because they wanted a better religion but they wanted a better schools for their children. There is no conflict at all among the villagers about the Missions. They all combine together to perform whatever is required on their everyday life in all the walks of life except the religious functions. Only on religious functions they separate to go to their various Church denominations.

Community Education.

Applying the true sense of the word, there is not very much done as community education in the area in as far as the Government or Government Agencies are concerned. It is true that Government Departments carry out Political Education from time to time but this is very rare. What can be termed as community education in the area are the various meetings the people hold in their villages to discuss on the different businesses. In these discussions the different people express their different views on the businesses in question and in doing so their spread around the knowledge of different aspects of the businesses. These meetings are usually called on by the Councillors, villages' elders and the influential individuals of the villages. Apart from the general meetings of the villages when all the people of a village meet together to discuss the general businesses for the villages, there are also clan meeting and Women's Club meetings where the knowledge is passed from elders to younger people or from a spokeswoman to the others, respectively.

48

About fifty per cent of the villages in the area have Women's Clubs. The rest have either started in the past but now not functioning or have not yet started. The villages with Women's Clubs are mainly along the coast and those near and around Kwikila. On the Club days, the women usually learn handicrafts and sewing and play games to encourage team - spirit. Frequently, these clubs visit other clubs nearby and accessible to play basket ball games. They, sometimes, send their teams outside the Sub-District to play other villages or teams in Port Moresby. These club to club competition is encouraging the good relationship among women of the area.

The important partakers of community education on the village bases are the clans leaders on customary education and the influential leaders on more sophisticated way of living. The clans and their leaders and the influential leaders, apart from Councillors, who play the part in community education are as follows:-

Clans and Leaders.

Village	Name of Clan	Influential men.	Leader.	Comment.
BOREGAINA	KWALIMURUBU	DADANA KIOFI FARANI BANANA BOGANA BUGALE GABI ARIGA	KOROKI VANA	Good leader
"	UMURE	VAINA RABONA VANA NAUGA KADONA GIRANA ROTONA RUGAGI	MARO RUGAI	" "
"	BOBAGA MATAGA	GABI VARINA KIOFI NIUNA GARIGA VARINA	NAUGA VARINA	" "
"	GOBONO	VAINA GABI KANAU GARI MIKIRI GABI GUNENA GOINA GODANA GUIENA ROTONA GUIENA	KURIKI GABI	" "
"	ROGIA	KANAU GARIGA GORU GARIGA VANA GARIGA BAGERE GARIGA	PAPUA GARIGA	" "
"	GORUGORO	SIVITATANA BRANCH	TOM S. DIRONA AND ABE	" "
"	BONORA	NAUGA VARINA VARINA RAGINA KILA VEKOVI	ROTONA LAGINA	" "
"	IKANA	M/I KAREKO- DOBU	GUIENA GAINA	One man.
"	TUBUGOLO	M/I WAIKA- DOBU	KILA VEKOVI	One man.

47

Village	Name of Clan	Influential Men.	Leader	Comment.
DAROKOMANA	BUNYA	VERALI GAINA TAU GAINA GABA WARI	IAGA MARAMA	Customarily Good leader.
"	TOROFU	RAGANA SAINI KANAU SAINI REANA KANANA	SAINI GERU	Good Leader.
ALEBAGIU	KUBULI	KWALIMU GOILA GALLE GABI LEVA GABI GALI LEANA	BAGERE KALOVO	Good Leader.
"	BAPAGA	MOGONA GOILA BUDARI MOGONA GEREGA NAMA	KALAI IOBU	customarily GOOD LEADER.
GAYAGORO	GOGALA	BOLANA BAGU	OGALA VALINA	Good Leader.
"	GELURURU	KIKILA GINI KAROGO GARA MOUNA AGA GARA AGA GARONA BOLA	VELE KWALIMU	Good Leader.
PAITAGORO	MAGULA	-	GAMUMU DOROBU	Good Leader
"	MEMOUBU	KONE GEAGA	WI KILA	Good Leader.
WAINOLU	KUBULIUBU	LIDIA GAO GDI VALINA	GOMUNA ICU	Good Leader.
GEVERAGORO No. 2	LAVENA	GIMURO BOGANA KAROGO BOGANA	IAMORE NAUGA	Good Leader.
"	FARORO	NAMALA RIBO BABONA BAGERE GIMURO BAGERE	IOBUNA RIBO	" "
"	TOROFU	IVAI LAGANA MORINA LAGANA	MUIARI LAGANA	Good Leader.
"	KOVARA	All absentee Workers	LOKONA SIGENTA	Fair Leader.
GEVERAGORO No. 1	AS ABOVE			
KOKOROGORO	KOKORO	KOPENA BOLANA OFENA MAGANI KADA KURUKA MUIARI DINUNU LIDIA BORUNA	KARUNA MAMANA	Good Leader.
"	VAGIBORE	MISINA KOFFENA VARINA RIDIA	VOGE TUMUNA	Good Leader.
"	NAGUIA	GUMUNA DOYO KAROGO NAMONA	GOMUNA KAREKO	Good Leader.

(46)

Village	Name of Clan.	Influential men.	Leader.	Comment.
KOROGORO	LAVENA	KAREKO KAUGU IABAU BORANA DOGAI KAUGU	BORANA WABULI	Good Leader.
DEBADAGORO	KURABO	BORUNA BOBE NARA BARI	MISINA DINUNU	Good Leader.
"	TUBUGORO	VOGI GARINA KURIKI DOGAI	DINUNU GARINA	" "
"	KOKORO	SIGO VARINA MENEVA KAVINA	VOGI RIVONA	" "
"	MIMANA	-	MARA HOGINA	One One
LIBUNAKOMANA	MIMANA	LAVE SEGAGI JACK GOBONA WANIRO BABA MUNE GAVA	NAOVE GANUMU	Good Leader.
"	VAGIBORE	AURA DOGARI LOLINA MARO MAKIKI MARO	KWADOGI MARO	Good Leader.
"	VARETA	IULEO BARA KUKURU MUNA NAUKA MOKE	GONEMA BORU	Good Leader.
NOGOMAKA	BAIGORO	AGA GESINA	LAGU GESINA	Good Leader
"	TUAMAKA	TAVIRA DAGA VEGASI DAGA KILA DAGA KURUKA VEGASI	DAGA ASILI	" "
"	GINIKOMANA	GAKE KILA LOGA KILA SILONA NAMONA KIKILA NAMONA	KILA TOLE	Good Leader
NOGOMAKA	KUZAMA	GAVA LEVA TOLE LEVA NAGARU LEVA	GEI GOLF	Good Leader
"	GOGALA	GUVAE GURIGI MOUNA WAPANA	VEBINA AGEVA	Good Leader
"	GOBONO	GOMU KWABUNA	GUINA KWABUNA	Good Leader
NOBOKOMANA	DOLOMU	GAO GUVATA DANAGI GUVATA	GOMU TAOLE	Good Leader.
"	GALIEDA	KORA GALAME LELEBU GALAME BALA MOUNA VELA GALAME	VELA BUKA	Good Leader
"	DAGA	GALAME DANAGI BARONA BALA	BALANA DANAGI	Good Leader.
NOBOKOMANA	FWAIVAGIKANA	VEGAGA GEBENA FOGASI LOUNA GESTWA BELIGA	NELIGA WAULA	Good Leader.
"	BOKU 'UBU	SUAU LABANA BELIGA BOLA	NOBONE KWALIMU	Good Leader.

(48)

Village	Name of Clan.	Influential men.	Leader.	Comment.
GOGOLEKOMANA	MULEUBU	DINIWA LORONA KVALINU LOBONA	GOU LOBONA	Good Leader.
"	GOGARA	NOBONE VELE MULINA VELE DINIMA TATU	KOGA VELE	Good Leader.
"	DOLOM	IOGUNA MAINO	WALI LUANA	Good Leader.
"	MEMEKA	-	BANAGA MAGI	One man
"	EKELAUBU	IAMORE DIMURU TUARI IAGERE	GEBENA FUSIRI	
GOBOKOMANA	UMURERUBU	GWAMUNA KIGIRA	GENIA LESE	Good Leader
KARAIKOMANA	IAGIGORO	GASI GOBAKI GACHA KARUNA GURAGA WAUIA	MALAGA GOBAKI	Good Leader.
"	BOLEUBU	GASI IOBUNA MORU PUTUA	GWA BALA	Good Leader
"	GAMEMA	GAGONI KURONA MAGINI WOIO	BALA KURONA	Good Leader.
"	KARAIKOMANA	MOUNA DOGAGI VIMUNA MAIE	AMURA ODE	Good Leader
TAIFOKOMANA	MEIRUBU	NIGONA KOO GORA GOUMA	GABANA GATAMA	Good Leader.
BOKU	BOKU	BOIO AGA	MUIORI AGA	Good Leader
BOKUKOMANA	NAGUIA	-	AMUGO WAIVA	Good Leader
"	TABUGORO	LABOI MOULA	NAMOKA MURINA	" "
"	KUBURI	MOU MAINO	ADU MAINO	" "
EWAIKA	VAGARAKOKI	VEVA LEMANA WARIKA AGEVA	KAPANA IDANA	Good Leader.
"	KOKOURU	KARAI GEBONA SIRO RABONA	Young man EAPANA SIRO	" "
"	KWALIMURULU	KERAU LABONA FEDE LIMUNA	KEREKA HARA	" "
"	NEROIKI	SIRO LABONA WARIVA IAKA MARO VERAVE	DAGERE KEBORI	" "
"	OIALIYA	UGAVA IOWARA	TAUKE LOBONA	" "
WAIKA	GORE	AURA BOROGO VARIKA BOROGO BUDO KERAU	KOPENA BOROGO	Good Leader
"	MADIKO	WETA LEMANA MOIA WARABU AURA TUIU	MEMERA WARABU	" "

(4)

Village	Name of Clan.	Influential men.	Leader.	Comment.
MAURAIKA	WARURUBU	MISI ADU NONOGA MAIRA	KAMATA POARI	Good Leader
"	KULABO	-	IAURA MOIA	One man
BOBUNAIIKA	BORABAGI	KOPENA MALITA AURA NAKITA LAGANA KANAFU	EVA ORONA	No influenc Young man.
"	SISIRIBAGI	VARINA WAINA MEMERA KORONA RURUNA WAINA NONOGA JOINI	VARE KARUMA	Good Leader
BULIDOBUBU	DOKURA	BUDOVA MEMERA	BABAGA GIMUNA	Good Leader
"	OFIGORO	GIDANA BUDOVA BUDOVA WEINA	LOLOBO TOGANA	" "
NEMONOMU	VAUIERUBU	MAIRE LABO KOREMA LABO BERIA IOINA	NAGURA LABO	Good Leader
"	VAGIRUBU	WAINA MEMERA	VEGORA WENOVA	" "
LARUMENOLU	ODELE	KOLA BOLA	AGEVA BOLA	Good Leader
"	ORERUBU	MARO AGEVA BORA TUBUNA	MADAI GABAWA	" "
"	AGONERUBU	-	URITA MAIRE	One man
DIRINOMU	TIGURE	BUNERI AGEVA SAPANA AGEVA	AGEVA KONE	Good Leader
"	MALU	VIRI GUIETA MAIRI UHURU	IAMINE GUIETA	" "
"	DOBORUBU	BUDOVA GANAU	AGANA KUGUNA	Absent in prison - Romans. Good Leader.
TABUNOLU	MORABU	WAIABU GEGOFI IMARA GEGOFI	GEGOFI BUNERI	Good Leader.
SISIGOLO	UNAMA	VETARI IRONA Kwikila	RUANA KAPAI	Good Leader.
"	EBERE	-	VARINA LEVANA	One man.
"	MUJUI	MAINO AGEVA	MARO MURUI	Good Leader.
"	LOFIRI	GORANI KAFANA	MAREVA MAINO	" "
NAFENANOMU	MUJUI	-	MAIRI GARI	One man.
"	NAFENARUBU	GODANA KIOI VIRI KIOI	VARINA DIRUIA	Good Leader.
"	GOFIA	TOGANA IRONA	KAFANA MURCI	" "

43

Village.	Name of Clan.	Influential man.	Leader.	Comment.
GAUNOM	LAVARA	LAVAIA MIANA	KAUGA BORA	Good Leader
"	UMURE	DUBUNA DIUNA	IDAU GARIGA	" "
"	KWALIMURUBU	KORA VETARI	GODONE GANIA	" "
"	OTOPE	IAVINA GUINA MERONA LABONA	VARINA IRUNA	" "
LOGAMAKA	BONORA	-	MUIARI BAGERE	One man.
"	FAROC	EDIA MAGURA	BORANA RIVO	Good Leader.
"	MEHEKA	-	NARINA KANANA	One man.
"	TOROFU	-	KIRANA GAINA	" "
EHO	EHO	TAU GINA	KONE GARI	Good Leader.
GEGOFI	GEGOFI	MEBARI GANAU VETARI MAMANA	BORARA VIRI	Good Leader.
"	IAVIRI	MAMANA OSIVA	VIRI OSIVA	" "
"	KOFIRI	GARI BUDARI	GORU GANAU	" "
KWALE	KWALE	GOGINA VETARI	BUDARI MAGANI	Good Leader
"	UGIMA	LALE ANORO	LALANA KONE	" "
"	LALE	MOTANA MAMANA WINI KONE	KONE SAPANA	" "
"	DUMA	GINA OBOFU	GABANI GOGINA	" "
"	MAREVA	-	LALANA MARAGA	One woman alive.
KAREKODOBU	MAGURA	IAKERI RUKINA	SERE RUKINA	Good Leader
"	IAGERE	IOSIA GAINA	BARANA KANAU	" "
"	DUMA	GASIAI SARIVA	SARIVA KONE	" "
"	KOVARA	VANANE BABONA	GOBANA MAIRI	" "
"	IKANA	-	BABONA GAINA	One man.
"	VAROVENS	IOBUNA MAIRI	SIBURU MAIRI	Good Leader.
"	MAREVA	-	GGBANA LABONI	One man.

(47)

Village.	Name of Clan.	Influential man.	Leader.	Comment.
KAREKODOBU	PAROBO	VARINA IOSIA	IOSIA RAGERE	Good Leader
"	LAVEHA	-	WADI BOGAMA	One man.
"	TORCPU	-	BORAMA GERU	" "
"	GOBONO	RUKINA GANO	GANO GARENA	
KODOGERE	DEBADEBA	LAGAGI GAINA MAMANA GASTRI	KILAGI GAINA	Good Leader.
"	GABEGALE	GINI GAINA	NIMI BAIKE	" "
"	DUHA	-	KAKINA NANU	One woman.
"	MAIRI	ABI GABI	VAITA GABI	Good Leader.
GIRABU	WASIRA	MAINA AIRA	OREWE TAUPA	Good Leader.
"	GIRABU	KEINA BORRI	MARA ENAHA	" "
GOBUA	MAGURA	TAU MAKA GANI MAKA	MAKA KILA	Good Leader.
"	RUBENA	JORI AIVA	GAI WODA	" "
WASIRA	HUBENE	NA'AMA KIRA	IONEDA IRUNA	Good Leader.
"	USIA	INERI MARAVA	LAISA MARAVA	" "
"	WASIRA	IONEDA TUKAI	SIBE INAI	" "
MAUGORO	HUMENE	GADA GADA DAURE DAURE DAURU VAI	GIREVA NOMONE	Good Leader.
"	JRUHI	TAU KURAU IABORA GOHIGE	VAI IMISI	" "
"	BONO	TUAI KOROHU	INARA DORI	" "
"	ORIVO	HOGA TUAI MARAVA ARANA	MARUKA MARUKA	" "
"	IAUMENE	NA'AMA MAREA	VAITA GERU	" "
"	IAVERI	- EX	GESOFI BORAMA SIVARI	One woman.
"	GIRABU	- EX	GIRABU RUMANI VARINA	" "
"	EX EX EX EX IKKULO	EX GAIRE	ASI VARI	" "
SAPUIA	SABUIA	KAROHU KILA NAMA GAI MARAVA LONIA	DAIO KAROHU	Good Leader.
"				

(41)

Village.	Name of C.	Influential Men.	Leader	Comment.
BABUA	VARAI	MEDE BUANA MAREK MEDE	HENANI VAIAPA	Good Leader.
"	SOROVA	KOKA AROKA MIMIRI MIMIRI	AROKA VIBURI	" "
"	MUIAHA	-	GIWISO JAUVA	One man.
"	IAHENE	BABAGA EREA	DUAL BABAGA	Man & son.
SEWUNU	SEWUNU	KEVAU ICHAJA	ARAVA ENOVA	Good Leader.
"	VEL'RI	ROBO IARAVA BORA KEBA KODUBA BORA	DUNA METAGA	" "
"	EVABERI	ARANI VINOVA VEVAPU VAIAG	AVA VINOVA	" "
"	TABU	BIAT IAGANU	DAURE IORI	" "
"	HOGERI	-	TABU INARA	One man.
KARAI	KARAI (M) 1.	IGA OLI BEA P...	NUMA ILA	Good Leader
"	UNIA (D) 1.	ALAI WARI JIM VALI	POUNA GILIMO	" "
"	ROKLO 1.	ARONA ILA NOVA POKANA	KAPA ILA	" "
"	ALUPOU 2.	VESE ILA ALO BEA	ILA VESE	" "
"	MARO'ONE 1.	ROVA LAPIA LATA VELE	KAVU LAPIA	" "
"	RIGORUPU 2.	KWAPLIA API ILA ILA	DIVU BEA	" "
"	One Manus Clan.	-	N/I Ex Manus TENEETA SAPAT	One woman.
"	AWALOLO	-	ROSA GAMADI	One woman.
KEAPALA	VANUARAKA (M)	Real leaders lost along the hills.		
"	KEAPWALANA (.) 1.	ROVA ILA ILA ILA RANA ILA	ONY AGI	Good Leader.
"	NANAONUMA 2.	ILA RAWA	OLEMA WALE	" "
"	KWARAONO 3.	ILA BEA	ILA RAVU	" "
"	SILIGONUPA 4.	-	OLA TAVI	One man.
"	MURURUPU 5.	AU KARONA	KARONA RAULA	Good Leader.

(40)

Village	Name of Clan	Influential men	Leader	Comment
KEAPARA	RIGONUMA 6.	HOBART TAU	WUI RAULA	Good Leader.
"	KEAPARA (H)	Real leaders lost along the line.		
"	(L) 1. RIGONUMA	GEREA AKARU	POKANA ILA	Good Leader
"	WARINUMA 2.	KARO KARO	KALI AU	" "
"	13. AMARA- RUPU	LEKA API VALI PARI IGA OBU	KORI ANI	" "
"	4. RAKA- NUMA	IGA MANU ALEWA MANU ILA ANI ANI ANI	ILA ANI	" "
"	AMOA (H)	ANI AU	TAUNA GENC	" "
"	(L) 1. AMOA- NUMU 1st.	ANI AU	TAUNA GENC	" "
"	2. AMOA- NUMA 2nd.	ARANA KANA ILA RAULA RAIMO ILA	POKANA GIMA	" "
ANUKUNI	POERUPU	NUMA WALO OPE ABU	AMINI LA'A	Good Leader
"	KAMURUPU	VALA RENAGI MEMU RAVU AMINI GIMANA VEAVU TUI WALA RUPA ILA RAVU	OPE KAWA	" "
"	KOUPA	PALA ILA KEKBA ILA PEIWA TAUNA	ILA TAUNA	" "
DEO	SIBOGA GAMOGA	VELE RAWALI POKANA KINI	KULU GABI	Good Leader.
"	MURURI	RAWALI RUPANA TAU KOUPA	GURIA KWAIPO	" "
"	POTI	RAWALI KINI GEBI VAVINE	POKANA RUPU	" "
"	ROKIOLO	ROVA WALLE	RAKA POKANA	" "
"	GESEPO KWAHITO	KINI KILA	ALI LOI	" "
"	KAMUPU KURIKA	KILA GEBI TAU VABI	KALAI POKANA	" "
"	KAVELA	TAU VELE IANG KANA	LAPIA KAPA	" "

39

Village	Name of Class	Influential Mea	Leader	Comment
MEWAI	MANUAI No.1	KILA IGA	WAREHO IGA	Good Leader
"	MANUAI No.2	API IAMO	WALO KALAWA	" "
"	MANUAI No.3	AU VUI	GEMANA AU	" "
"	KWAMONUMA	-	VELE VELA	Ex HULA. One man.
"	POERUPU	-	WAPA TIU	Ex HULA. One man.
HULA	KWAMONUMA	OALA KALOAI MANUAI ROKOLO & ROACLO Leaders	XXXXXX RENAGI NUGA	Figure Head.
"	<u>LINEAGES</u> OALA	KARO KILA, RAVU VELE, IGA KARO, NULA KILA & NIPORE GENO	RENAGI NUGA	" "
"	KALOAI	VUI GIMA OLA FOTO	MEA GIMA	Good Leader.
"	MANUAI	PATI KILA PALA API	VEALI AU	" "
"	ROKOLO	ICI RUPA KARO POKA	VAKOMA VALI	" "
"	ROACLO	KOPI LA'A KILA LA'A	ROA GUMA	" "
"	KOMIPARA RIGO AUNA	ROKOLO, MAREVA & MANUAI Leaders.	SOLDIER PTXI DOBBIN RAVU	Figure Head.
"	Lineages ROKOLO	WALA LA'A MUTU KILA	VEALI RAKA	" "
"	MAREVA	LA'A KILA KILA KILAOROU	KAPA KILA	" "
"	MANUAI	IRU KILA TERE VAVINE	WALO KILA	" "
"	POERUPU	KALOAI 1 to IV Leaders & ROUPA I to III	DOBBIN RAVU	" "
"	Lineages KALOAI I	KALI ELI, WALA ELI, RUGA ELI, & KILA OPI	DOBBIN RAVU	Good Leader.
"	KALOAI II	KARO VAGI, API IAMO, RENAGI WALO & VUI VAGI	IAMO RENAGI	" "

39

Village	Name of Clan	Influential men	Leader	Comment
MEWAI	MANUAI No.1	KILA IGA	WARIMO IGA	Good Leader
"	MANUAI No.2	API IAMO	WALO KALAWA	" "
"	MANUAI No.3	AU VUI	GIMANA AU	" "
"	KWANONUMA	-	VELE VELA	Ex HULA. One man.
"	POERUPU	-	WAPA TITIO	Ex HULA. One man.
HULA	KWANONUMA	OALA KALOAI MANUAI ROKOLO & ROAOLO Leaders	XXXXXX RENAGI NUGA	Figure Head.
"	<u>LINEAGES</u> OALA	KARO KILA, RAVU VELE, IGA KARO, NUMA KILA & TIFORE GENO	RENAGI NUGA	" "
"	KALOAI	VUI GIMA OLA POLO	NEA GIMA	Good Leader.
"	MANUAI	PATI KILA PALA API	VEALI AU	" "
"	ROKOLO	LOI RUPA KARO POKA	VAKONA VALI	" "
"	ROAOLO	KOPI LA'A KILA LA'A	ROA GUMA	" "
"	KONIPARA RIGO AUNA	ROKOLO, MAREVA & MANUAI Leaders.	SOLDIER PIKI DOBBIN RAVU	Figure Head.
"	Lineages ROKOLO	WALA LA'A MUTU KILA	VEALI RAKA	" "
"	MAREVA	LA'A KILA KILA KILACROU	KAPA KILA	" "
"	MANUAI	INU KILA TERE VAVINE	WALO KILA	" "
"	POERUPU	KALOAI 1 to IV Leaders & ROUPA I to II	DOBBIN RAVU	" "
"	Lineages KALOAI I	KALI ELI, WALA ELI, RUGA ELI, & KILA OPI	DOBBIN RAVU	Good Leader.
"	KALOAI II	KARO VAGI, API IAMO, RENAGI WALO & VUI VAGI	IAMO RENAGI	" "

strip (line of another man)

(9)

Village	Name of Clan.	Influential men.	Leader	Comment.
KULA	KALOAI III.	ALU RENAGI TEMO GULO POUMA VAVINE	KILA ARA	Good Leader.
"	KALOAI IV.	RAVU AOKU, WALO NUMA 1 API NAMA WALO NUMA 2 PENI VELE.	WALO NAMO	" "
"	KOUPA 1.	RAKWA MAIU MATA LAKA WALO KEI	KILA KEI	" "
"	KOUPA II.	KILA LA'A KILA AU RENAGI TEKURA AU GEREA IRAI AU KOPI KALO	TEKURA TEKA	" "
"	SILIGO	KALAVENI, ROAOLO & RAKAI Leaders.	RENAGI NUGA	Figure Head
"	Lineages KALAVENI	AU TAPU, WALO KOPI KEWANA KOPI KILA RAVU	ITANA RALAI	Good Leader.
"	ROAOLO	KWARI RAKA RAKA WARI KILA AN POKA WAKA	WALO RENAGI	" "
"	RAKA'AI	URA AU PALA RAGE RENAGI POKA NOKA NUMA GEREA LEVA	NUGA KWARI	" "
IRUPARA	ROKOLO I	VELEKE OLI AU KAKA	KOPI KAMORA	Good Leader.
"	ROKOLO II	TAUKU KILA	WALA AGE	" "
"	MANUAI	WALO VAGI KILA KULA	GENO KALO	" "
"	POERUFU KALOAI IV.		RENAGI NAMO	One man.
"	MANUAI III.	IGA KILA	EX ALEWAI LAKA KILA	Two brothers
"	MANUAI II.		EX ALEWAI KILA POKANA	On woman.
MAKIRUFU	MAKIRUFU	Major 6 sub Clans Leaders	APANA VAGI	Figure Head Good man.
"	Lineages WAGURIGOLO	KEINA WARI	APANA VAGI	Good Leader.
"	RIGO TAUNA 1.	TAU GOLO KAPA GALOCI	GEREGA KILA	" "

SURU (king of another man)

(57)

Village	Name of Clan.	Influential man.	Leader	Comment.
MAKIRUPU	RIGO TAUNA II.	TAU KANG RUPA NAMAMA	KWAIPO WALO	Good Leader.
"	RIGOTAUNA III.	KULE RIKI KORA KILA TAU KIMALI WARI KULE VALI KULE	KARONA KULE	" "
"	ROKOLORUPU	-	KAKANI KANANI	One man in Town only Woman in village.
2	GOLURUPU	POKANA POROVA	KAILI POROVA	Real Leader Porova Kulu is in Town.
"	PAUGOLO	4 Sub Clans Leader	KEMA RUPA	Figure Head Good Leader.
2	Lineages	NUMA PUPA	KEMA RUPA	Good Leader.
"	PAUGOLO	KEMA KEINA WARE KEINA WALA KEINA	GIMANA KEINA	" "
"	RAMAROPANA	PALA RAWALI	KILA RUPA	" "
"	PARANAMA	RAWALI RAWALI LAKA RAWALI	RAWALI VAVINE	" "
"	KOMENAMA	TAU RUPA RUPA KILA	GOLC KILA	" "
KAMALI	(1) VESTALIRUFU	Lineages	KOLOU PALA	Figure Head Good Leader.
"	Lineages VESTALIRUFU	MUPANA IRUNA RAWALI KOLOU RAKA KOLOU	KOLOU PALA	Good Leader.
"	ROKOLORUPU	VELE WALO NUMA KOMALA	WALO TAU	" "
"	REPEWANA	WALO GURIA KOPINA TANU GANI LEIPA TAU TEGANA	LEIPA GURIA	" "
"	LEIPA is the	real leader by descent.		
"	(1) NANAU	Readers of the Lineages	KILAGI LUA	Figure Head Good Leader.
"	LINEAGES RAKORUPU	KILA VAGI KILA LUA KWALIMU VAGI	KILAGI LUA	" "
"	GANO GARUFU	KILA WALO KILA RIKI	KOLOU IANO	" "
"	GENOVE	GALOGA ROKONA LUA RAWALI	KWALIMU ALEWA	" "

str. (king of another man)

36

Village	Name of Clan.	Influential men.	Leader.	Comment
KAMALI	RIGOTAUNA	Lineages leaders.	API VAGI	Figure Head. Good Leader.
"	Lineages TIKANA	AU RIGO	API VAGI	" "
"	MANEVA	TAU VAGINA TAU VAGINA	LEANA KOPI	" "
"	VERARIRUPU	TAU VELE KILA KONI TAU WAPOLI	TAU WAPOLI	" "
"	KAMALIRUPU	Lineages Leaders	KILA LEKA	Figure Head Good man
"	Lineages KAMALIRUPU	LEKA KEPI IAMO LEKA KWARA KEPI	KILA LEKA	Good Leader.
"	GATAMARUPU	RAJAI TAU VAGI KILA	KOPI TAU	" "
"	POPOLORUPU	KILA MAREGA VAGINA TAU LEANA RAWALI	MAREKO ROGA	" "
BABAKA	PAUGOLO	Lineage leaders	LAINA LAINA	Figure Head Good man.
"	KAKULI			
"	Lineages PAULOGO	RIKI TEGANA TAU RENAGI RUPA RENAGI	LAINA LAINA	Good Leader
"	MANEVA	GELE RIKI JACK RIKI	GUTUMA RIKI	" "
"	KWAIPO	KALE RUPA	KINI RUPA	" "
"	KEAPARA	Lineage Leaders.	WARI KILA	Figure Head
"	Lineage BARAKARUPU	RENAGI GAPI RUPA KILA	WARI KILA	Good Leader.
"	KWALIMURUPU	RAWALI VALI KILA WARI	TAU WARI	" "
"	KAVELARUPU	IAMO GALEWA KULE KILA	GENO RIKI	" "
GABONE	GIMURU	Lineages leader	IAMO RENAGI	Figure Head.
"	LINEAGE GIMURU No.1	IRU VELE KILA MOLEA KEVENA RUA	IAMO RENAGI	Good Leader.
"	GIMURU No.2	LEI GULAGA VALI MALAGA DACINA VERAVE	NIU DUBALA	" "
"	GIMURU No.3	-	GINI GINI	One man.

str. (line of another man)

(5)

Village	Name of Clan	Influential man.	Leader	Comment
GABONE	SEVELE	Major Lineage leader.	LUI NALIGA	Figure Head.
"	Lineages			
"	SEVELE No.1	NINIGA LOLOBU ASI BEGONA	LUI NALIGA	Good Leader.
"	SEVELE No.2	VERAVE TAU VAI TAU	RABUTA GALINA	" "
"	BALAVAIA Major.	Lineage Leader	GARO LAKA	Figure Head
"	Lineages			
"	BALAVAIA	RAKA LAKA KEINA LAKA	GARO LAKA	Good Leader.
"	TAVELE	-	VALI KEVENA	One man.
"	KWALIMURUPU	GIMA PANI SEI PANI	RAVA PANI	Good Leader.
"	BOLCITU	MURU LAMA	LEANA GAMA	" "
"	GABONE Major	Lineage Leader	VARI KOMU	Figure Head.
"	LINEAGE			
"	GABONE No.1	PEPENA MAINA VERAVE MAINA	VARI KOMU	Good Leader.
"	GABONE No.2	GENO KOMU GAGUNA ALAU GABONI KETO	VAGI KETO	" "
"	GABONE No.3	ARAGA SISI KILA VAULA KULAU KULAU	RAGA MAGELE	" "
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				
"				

staff (king of another man)

(34)

Village	Name of Clan	Influential men	Leader	Comment
SAROAKEI	SAROAKEI	Lineage leaders	EMANE LALAI	Figure Head.
"	LINEAGES SAROAKEI	VANUGA LALAI GIDA DELE TAU KONE	EMANE LALAI	Good Leader.
"	GOIHADO-GORO	MAMAEA RIBA KILA AULI MANU RIBAGA	KABUDO MAHAI	" "
"	IKANA	TANU RIGO ALAI KABUDO KILA KABUDO	WARI KABUDO	" "
"	UGUIA	TAU MELE MOGABA PAPARU	INIA KEO	" "
"	NALOU	GIDA KABEI MONEGE IAMO TAUAI KURABO	LALAI GUMA	" "
"	KAIS	-	MOGARO GOME	One man.
"	GARIE	KONE BURANA (CHILD)	BURANA VELO	One man Ex Boraka-gere.
GEA	GARIE	TAMA GARI NAVE GARO IAWOGO MARO	KOMUIO GARI	Good Leader.
"	GEA	IMASI DOROU MARIMA HAITA IAVOKO IE	PURUNA KOKAE	" "
GIDOBADA	SAROADUBU	LINEAGES LEADERS	BUNENA SEGAGI	Figure Head. Good Leader.
	LINEAGES		Brother was Sinagoto King.	
	1. GAMARA-NADOGORO	KILA BADIRA	BUNENA SEGAGI	Good Leader.
	2. GORIGAMA	MAREVA GORIGA INAIO NIGARA GORIGA GODA	MEANA GEGE	" "
	3. ARAUNA	GAMOGA GWAIBO	ARAU GWAIBO	" "
	4. GININANA	KILA VALI GARI BADIRA SORO VARI	GAGARE NIU MOSE MOSE	" "
	5. FOPORONA	ARAU NIU REI BONU	GAGARE NIU	" "
	<u>Rabiamaka</u> ROKUNANA	MONEGE GARI	DAGONI GARI	" "
	1. SINAUNA	KILA VAI	PURI MARO	" "
TAURUBA	RIGOKUNUNA	LINEAGES LEADERS	TAU TANU	Figure Head.
	4 LINEAGES			

strat (king of another man)

53

Village	Name of Clan	Influential men.	Leader	Comment
TAURUBA	RIGOKUKUNA	GIMA LALAI TOLA GURAGA WARA KYLA	TAU TANU	Good Leader.
	RIGORABANA 1.	GUTUMA RAWA	KWALIMU GINI	" "
	RIGORABANA 2.	VELE GARE	MAIPO DOGE	" "
	LAGI	TAU GIMA RAGA NAU	RUA NAU	" "
	From Saroa village SAROA	GANI RUBU	KILA GAI	" "
	ROGOLO	VAGINA VAGINA ARAGA GEREGA	GVLAGA IEGA	" "
	LINEAGE VEGWALA	WATO WATO	GAIBORE GAIBORE	" "
KAPAKAPA	<u>GEABADA</u>	MASE BOGANA	BOURAGA TAUNA- KEKEI	Good Leader.
	LINEAGES (GORO)			
	(a)1. BUBANA Immediate Clan	PHILIP TAUNA- KEKEI	KWALIMU KEKEI	" "
	(a)2. TAUEDEA Sub Clan	GABAHO GABAHO	ASI VALI	" "
	(b)3. BOGANA	GIMANA MASE	URU KABUA	" "
	(b)4. VALAHU	VELE KOKOHA	KOKOHA LEA	" "
	<u>DIHO</u>	NOU GABI	PARINA LOAMAE	" "
	LINEAGE (GORO)			
	1. PARINA	TAU PARINA	ARIA PARINA	" "
	2. NOU No.1	IAMO NOU	BAROA ROGA	" "
	3. VAGI	BADIRA VAGI	GAMOGA VAGI	" "
	4. NOU No.2	LEA GEBO	GEBO NOU	" "
	5. NOU No.3	KILA NOU	KONE NOU	" "
	<u>LAURINA</u>		LOA BADIRA	
	LINEAGE (GORO)			
	1. BADIRABADIRA	TAUNA TAU	BADIRA	" "
	2. VAGIBADIRA	RENAGI	TALI	" "
	3. RAGABADIRA	GAMOGA TOEA	TOEA	" "
4. GAMOGABADI RA	NAMANA NAMANA	TAU VANUA	" "	
5. MOREABADIRA	LAKANI PELEI	PELEI LAKANI	" "	
<u>GAIRE</u>	GARI NOU	TAU HERA	" "	
LINEAGE (GORO)				

str. (king of another man)

32

Village	Name of Clan	Influential men.	Leader	Comment.	
APAKAPA	1. HERA	NAUNA GARO	PASI HENAO	Good Leader.	
	2. NOU	REI GARI	JACK NOU	" "	
	3. ASIGAU	HENAO ASI	TAU ASI	" "	
	4. BOGA	AJRI KWARARA	KWARARA BOGA	" "	
	<u>GUNINA</u>	BAGELO VAGI	VARINA KWARARA	" "	
	LINEAGE (GORO) Immediate Clan.				
	(a) VARINA 1.	VARINA VARINA	KABUA VARINA	" "	
	2. NAUNA	GABA NAUNA	TAU NAUNA	" "	
	3. VERE	BAGILO VERE	BAGE VERE	" "	
	(b) 4. BAGILO Sub Clan.	GABI TAU	VALI BAGILO	" "	
	5. URU	NANA URU	TOEA URU	" "	
	<u>NOUFUBUNA</u>	GABI REI	BAGILO REI	" "	
	LINEAGE (GORO) (a) Immediate Clan.				
	1. REI No.1	GEVA VANUA	RAINU GUNAMA	" "	
	2. REI No.2	TAU GABI	IEVA GABI	" "	
	3. SERE	GULU SERE	TONGIA SERE	" "	
	4. DOUNA	VALAVE DOUNA	TAU DOUNA	" "	
	5. SABADI	KOIA SABADI	BOGANA SABADI	" "	
	TAGANA	IKORU	CORU GEI	GULAGA WARIMO	Good Leader.
		LINEAGE AEBBA	KOMINA MARU	RAGA GAMU	" "
MANUGORO		VABULI ANI	KORA VELEANI	" "	
LOGAI		KORA VARIMO	WINA WARIMO	" "	
GINIGOLO	1. TUBUTOLA No.1	VARABA TAUNI	MAINO GAMARA	Good Leader.	
	LINEAGES				
	1. GWAIBO	GOGOLI DARAKWA	GWADA MAINO	" "	
	2. RABANA No.1	VALI IOVAI	DAGELE GIMA	" "	
	3. RABANA No.2	KOTA MOU	RAGA KETO	" "	
4. RABANA No.3	FUTUA MOU	TAU GAI'OGA	" "		
5. RABANA No.4	RERE WAPA	GEI ALEVA	" "		
ONUGAU	UMENE SEVELE	DOGO LAMA	KORA SEGA	Good Leader.	
	LINEAGE GABONESAROA	IRU LEVA	NAVI LEVE	" "	
	TUBUTOLANA No.2	GUMU WELE	KOS'PU TAU	" "	

strife (king of another man)

(2)

Village	Name of Clan	Influential men	Leader	Comment.
UNUGAU	1. IKUNA	LAKA SISI	BOGA RIGI	Good Leader.
	2. RABANA No.1	POLO RUA	WELE GUMU	" "
	3. RABANA No.2	BAGU GINI	VARI BINA	" "
	4. BABAGANA	TURANA KILA	GOLU IOVAI	" "
GOMORE	GAMADA LINEAGE	LOASI GALOMA	LEI NOU	Good Leader.
	GAMADA	SEBO AGARU	EGABA AGARU	" "
	BONO No.1	GAMARA GAMARA	MUDUKA GIDABU	" "
	BONO No.2	MAGARI VAI	MANA MINAMA	" "
	RIGO No.1	VERAGA MAU	KILA GUNIA	" "
	RIGO No.2	GODUA GODUA	KILA RUTU	" "
KWALIMURUBU	RIGO No.1	BICORI RAGA	GIREVA GAVANA	Good Leader.
	RIGC No.2	LEGA KILA ALAU KILA	ALAU KILA	" "
	RIGO No.3	IOVI MAILA	KAULI IOVI	" "
	KWALIMURUBU	-	BAU MARO	" "
	KWALIMURUBU No.1	TOGINA VERE	VERE BAU	" "
	KWALIMURUBU No.2	RAGA KIHAI	PETER KIDOU	" "
KWALIMURUBU No.3	SIAGE GIMU	GIO GIMU	" "	
BABAGA	SIGOI	MANAO RAGA	SIGOI KIRIKU	Good Leader.
	AIRE	BULINA AIRE	AINE KONE	" "
	OFORA	RAGA OFORA	OFORA DIEURA	" "
	GESIA	TORE FUTUA	GESIA GESIA	" "
	KULAU	GABI KAPA	KULAU JAVERU	" "
SAROA	ARAU ROBO	KEKE MAREVA	VERA MAREVA	Only one big one.
	MARAGA ROBO	KILA SOLOMON	ARI TAU	" " " "
	KILAGI TUBUNA		ROBO ROBO	Good Leader.
	BUIENA	GEVO JACOB	LAGI JACOB	" "
	MAIRI	RAKA DABA	MAIRI RAKA	" "
	NOGANA KILA GI.	SAM NOGA	TONGLA GUNIA	" "
	VERAVE	KILA NOGA	GENO NOGA	" "
	MATPO KALA GI.	GAPI GARI	ALAU REAIA	" "
KEMAEA	KWALIMURUBU	GEBERI VARI	KIRI KIRI	Good Leader.
	TUBINA	BOGI MERA	MERA VARI	" "
	KEMAEA No.1	MIANA KILA	KILA ROGE	" "
	KEMAEA No.2	?	?	" "

strip (king of another man)

	NAME	RESIDENCE	DATE	STATUS
MUNA

MUNA

MUNA	Good leader
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
MUNA	Good leader
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
MUNA	Good leader
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "
MUNA	Good leader
	" "
	" "
	" "
	" "

str... (king of another man)

INFLUENTIAL LEADERS (Excluding COUNCILLORS)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
BOREGAINA	See Clan leaders and Councillors for leaders.						
DAROKOMANA	VEPALI GAINA	Real	36 yrs	NIL	NIL	2½ yrs labourer on plantations.	Good. No prejudice.
ALERAGIU	LOGONA OILA	Real	?	NIL	NIL	NIL	Good.
GAVAGORO	KALOGO DINIMA	Real	?	NIL	NIL	1 yr domestic servant 2½ yrs labourer or plantation.	Good
PAITAGORO	WI KILA	Real	43 yrs	NIL	Convicted for unlawful lighting of fires	3 yrs labourer on plantations.	Good
WAINOMU	GOMUNA IOU	Real	42 yrs	NIL	NIL	7 yrs labourer on plantations	Good
GEVERAGORO	MUIARI LAGANA	Real	51 yrs	Std III	NIL	4½ yrs plantation labourer, 5 yrs as a pastor for L.M.S. and a village councillor.	Good
"	IAMORE NAUGA	Real	47 yrs	Preparatory	NIL	Village Councillor and 4 yrs plantation labourer.	Good
"	MIANA MAMATA	Potential	?	Absent worker in Port Moresby.			
KOKOROGORO	DINUNU DOGAI	Real	48 yrs	NIL	NIL	NIL	Good
"	OPENA MAGANI		45 yrs	NIL	NIL	4 yrs plantation labourer	Good

labour.
stri (king of another man)

29

Village	Name	Real of Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
KOKOROGORO	EVAI VOGI	Potential	25 yrs	Std III	NIL	Shop Assistant with BP's Panel beater	Good
DEBADAGORO	GODANA VARINA	Potential	24 yrs	Std IV	NIL	4 yrs P.I.R. Private Business driver.	Good
LIBUNAKOMANA	NAUVE GUMUMU	Real	50 yrs	Prep II	NIL	3 yrs plantation and road labourer.	Good
"	LAVE SEGAGI	Real	46 yrs	Preparatory.	NIL	10 yrs plantation labourer, 10 yrs as Village Official.	Good
"	LULEO BALA	Real	40 yrs	Preparatory	NIL	1½ yrs plantation a village councillor.	Good
"	NEKE GOBONA	Potential	30 yrs	Std III	NIL	7 yrs shop assistant	Good
NOGOMAKA	SILONA NAMONA	Real	40 yrs	NIL	NIL	1 yr domestic servant	Good
"	KILA TOLE	Real	46 yrs	NIL	Imprisoned for assault	2 yrs plantation labourer	Good
"	VELA BUINA	Real	42 yrs	NIL	NIL	6 yrs plantation labourer	Good
"	BALA MOUNA	Potential	32 yrs	NIL	NIL	4 yrs domestic servant	Good
"	BELIGA WAULA	Real	49 yrs	NIL	Imprisoned 5 yrs for killing man.	2½ yrs plantation labourer.	Good
"	SUAU LABANA	Real	31 yrs	Prep.	NIL	8 yrs domestic servant	Good

22

st. (king of another man)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
GOGOLEKO-MANA	MOGA VELE	Real	56 yrs	NIL	^{3 months} Imprisonment for running away with an other's wife	2½ yrs as domestic servant	Good
"	DINIVA LOBONA	Real	50 yrs	NIL	NIL	2 yrs plantation and 2½ yrs as domestic servant.	Good
"	KWALIMU-LABONA	Potential	?	NIL		ABSENT WORKER AS PAINTER.	
LAUTAKOMANA & FOWCROKO MANA.	GOPANA DUMO	Real	36 yrs	NIL	Convicted for tax.	2 yrs plantation and 3 yrs as domestic servant.	Good
"	DURI GOVA	Real	50 yrs	Prep.	NIL	8 yrs plantation labourer as boss boi	Good
"	WAKURU GOROMA	Potential	?	Std. III	Convicted for tax.	3 yrs plantation labourer.	Good
"	KWALIMU	Potential	?	Prep.	NIL	ABSENT WORKER AS DOMESTIC SERVANT.	
KARAIKOMBANA	BARA KURONA	Real	44 yrs	NIL	Imprisoned 9 months for mistakenly shooting a man & 3 months for assault.	NIL	Good
"	GASI IOBUNA	Potential	29 yrs	Prep.	NIL	5 yrs domestic and ½ yr plantation labourer.	Good
"	GAONA KARUNA	Potential	42 yrs	Prep.	6 months imprisonment for suspected stealing & 1 month (while a boy) just went into gaol to stay with his older brother because he could not get home alone.	17 yrs as boss boi in rubber plantation.	Good

(2)

stri*(king of another man)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
GOBOKOMANA	GENIA IESE	Real	54 yrs	NIL	Imprisonment 1 month for spearing a man. 3 months for assault & 1 month but served only 1 day & escaped.	2 yrs plantation, ½ yr medical orderly and 2 yrs assistance in recruiting labourers.	Good
"	TAI BABONA	Potential	18 yrs	Std. III	NIL	NIL	Good
"	GEMORI BORE	Potential	41 yrs	NIL	NIL	NIL	Good
TAITOKOMANA	GABANA GATAMA	Real	36 yrs	NIL	Imprisonment 5 months for riotous behaviour.	3 yrs plantation and 5 yrs domestication work.	Good
"	NIGONA KOU	Real	40 yrs	NIL	NIL	10 yrs plantation and 1 yr cook for labourers.	Good
"	WARIGU TAUKA	Potential	ABSENT				
BOKUKOMANA	AMUGO VAIVA	Real	50 yrs	Prep.	NIL	19 yrs plantation, Councillor	Good
"	ADU MAINO	Real	46 yrs	NIL	NIL	3 yrs domestic servant, 8 yrs plantation labourer.	Good
DOROM-KOKIRA GROUP.	TAUKE TOBONA	Real	45 yrs	NIL	NIL	5½ yrs plantation labourer.	Good
"	SIRO RABONA	Real	50 yrs	NIL	Imprisonment 3 months for honest mistake in shooting a man (he thought, a pig)	4 yrs plantation, 13 yrs as Village Constable.	Good

26

stri*(king of another man)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
DOROI-KOKIRA GRUP	KAPANA SIRO	Real	29 yrs	Std. V	NIL	4 yrs as carpenter	Good
"	VETA LEMANA	"	45 yrs	Frep.	NIL	8½ yrs plantation and 5½ yrs as carpenter (semi skilled)	"
"	JIMMY	Potential	29 yrs	Std. VI	NIL	4½ yrs as L.M.S. teacher & 7 yrs as medical orderly and still.	"
"	THOMAS KERENA	"	ABSENTEE WORKER				
"	AURA TUMU	Real	53 yrs	NIL	NIL	9 yrs plantation and 25 yrs Village Councillor	"
"	MISI ADU	"	50 yrs	NIL	Convicted for adult ery.	3½ yrs as labourer and 10 yrs as Village councillor.	"
"	KOPENA NAKITA	"	49 yrs	NIL	Imprisoned 1 week for playing card	14 yrs plantation labourer and 13 yrs as Admin. cook boy.	"
"	MEMERA ORONA	"	34 yrs	NIL	NIL	10½ yrs as a worker with the bridge building group	"
"	KOPENA BOROGO	"	39 yrs	NIL	NIL	5 yrs in plantation	"
"	AURA BOROGO	"	36 yrs	NIL	NIL	4 yrs as plantation labourer	"
"	URAWA BEGAMA	"	26 yrs	Form. 3	NIL	On job training as mechanic for 3 yrs.	"
"	VARIKA BOROGO	"	23 yrs	Std. IV	NIL	2½ yrs as shop keeper & P.M.F. Engineer.	"

stri (king of another man)

52

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
BULIDOBU	BANANA KARCOGO	Real	50 yrs	NIL	NIL	3 yrs plantation labourer and 4 yrs as carpenters labour.	Good
"	UDIA KORENA	"	40 yrs	NIL	NIL	3 yrs plantation 1 yr as V.C. before Local Government Council.	"
"	GIDANA BUDOVA	"	43 yrs	Std. III	NIL	7 yrs as domestic servant L.G. Councillor 1 term.	"
NEMONOMU & IARUMENOMU	WAIMA MEMERA	Real	42 yrs	NIL	2 months for adult ery.	3 yrs plantation labourer & 2 yrs as domestic servant.	Good
"	KOLA ROLA	"	40 yrs	NIL	NIL	3 yrs as plantation labourer.	"
"	MAJONE VELIA	Potential	23 yrs	Std. VI	NIL	2 yrs with HORNIBROOK as plumber.	"
DERINOMU & TABUOMU	BUNERI AGEVA	Real	27 yrs	Std. IV	Confined to Barracks for being drunk.	A bugler with Police for 9 years.	Good
"	BORA MEDANE	Real	49 yrs	Prep.	NIL	6 1/2 yrs in plantations.	"
"	JAMINE GUIEHA	"	55 yrs	NIL	NIL	6 1/2 yrs plantation labourer.	"
"	GEGOPI BUNERI	"	35 yrs	Prep.	NIL	1 yr plantation, by laundry.	"
"	NONGGA JAMINE	Potential	ABSENTEE WORKER P.I.R.				
SISIGOLO	GIMURA INARA	Real	45 yrs	NIL	Imprisonment 7 yrs for violence & killing by snearing.	P.I.B. 3 yrs & 1 yr plantation	Good

stri (king of another man)

24

REVISIONS
 CD
 NAME
 POST
 20
 RIT
 RIT
 2
 COOP
 ATTITUDE
 NAME
 POST
 20
 RIT
 RIT
 2
 COOP

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schocling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
SISIGOLO	VARINA LEVANA	Real	40 yrs	NIL	NIL	5½ yrs plantation	Good
NAFENANOMU GAUNOM & LOGAMAKA.	VARINA DIRUIA	Real	40 yrs	NIL	Imprisoned 4 months for riotous behaviour. Again 3mon- ths.	1½ yrs plantation & 15½ yrs as domestic servant.	Good
"	KAFANA MUROI	"	45 yrs	Prep.	NIL	5 yrs domestic work	"
"	VARINA ERUNA	"	35 yrs	NIL	1 month im- prisonment for threaten- ing behaviour.	7 yrs in R.P. Constabulary, Rigo Local Government Coun- cillor.	"
"	KOFUNA MOGONA	"	35 yrs	NIL	Imprisonment 1 week for pigs in the village.	6 yrs in plantation.	"
"	MAIRI GUGANA	"	42 yrs	NIL	2 WEEKS for failing to turn up at the Census.	11 yrs plantation & 1 yr sawmill assistant.	"
"	KILA GAINA	"	48 yrs	NIL	3 months im- prisonment for unlawful drink- ing (before it was lawful for the local to drink.)	P.I.B. 6 yrs. 18 yrs as domestic servants, &	"

(25)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.	
EHO, GEGOFI & KWALE.	KONE GARI	Real	54 yrs	NIL	NIL	4 yrs plantation	Good	
"	KOLANA MAINO	"	42 "	Prep.	NIL	1 yr plantation, 1 yr sawmill.	"	
"	AVARO SINIRO	"	50 "	NIL	NIL	6 yrs as labourer.	"	
"	TONARA VIRI	"	52 "	NIL	4 months imprisonment for assault.	5½ yrs plantation	"	
"	VETARI MAMANA	Potential	19 "	Std. I	NIL.	NIL	"	
"	GINA OBOTU	"	29 "	Std. I	NIL	2 yrs plantation, 1 yr domestic servant & 3 yrs as cook & waiter.	"	
"	BUDARI MAGANI	"	35 "	Std. II	convicted for adultery	13½ yrs domestic work, 3 yrs plantation & 2 yrs L.G.C.	"	
"	LALANA KONE	"	55 "	Prep. I	NIL	1 yr plantation	"	
"	AVANA VETARI	Real	50"	Prep.	NIL	8½ yrs labourer.	"	
"	LALE LALANA	"	37 "	Std. 1	NIL	1 yr plantation, 1 yr A.P.C. & ½ yr domestic.	"	
"	VETARI KONE	"	32 "	Std. V	NIL	½ yr B.P.'s storekeeper & 2 yrs Rubber factory(primary)	"	
KAREKODOBU	See Clan leaders and Councillors for leaders							

(22)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government	
GOBUIA, WASIRA & GIRABU	BORE VAIBORU	Real	53 yrs	NIL	NIL	7½ yrs plantation and road labourer.	Good	
	NARA ENAHA	"	50 "	NIL	NIL	3½ plantation, 4½ yrs stretcher bearer, Village councillor, 2 term L.G.C.	Good	
	"	MAINO AIRA	"	50 "	NIL	4 yrs plantation and 5½ yrs L.G.C.	"	
	"	MAKA KILA	"	56 "	NIL	3 yrs plantation	"	
	"	JORI AHIVA	"	48 "	NIL	½ yr plantation	"	
	"	GANI MAKA	Potential	35 "	NIL	1½ yrs plantation	"	
	"	IOMEDO IRUNA	Real	45 "	NIL	4 yrs domestic, 5 yrs plantation labour & 10 yrs Village Councillor.	"	
	"	LAI SA MARAVE	"	43 "	NIL	2 yrs plantation	"	
"	SAGA IRUNA	"	43 "	NIL	2 yrs plantation & 1 year Moresby Hotel cleaner.	"		
SABUIA & MANUGORO	TUAI KAROHO	Real	50 yrs	NIL	NIL	2 yrs as hotel assistant L.G.Councillor.	Good	
	"	LABORA GOHIGE	"	51 "	Prep.	4 month imprisonment for unlawfully in the premises.	6 months as domestic servant Co-op chairman.	"
	"	GIREVA NOMONE	"	40 "	Prep.	2 months imprisonment of threatening behaviour & 3 weeks for offensive manner.	2 yrs plantation, 6 months market gardening labourer.	Good

stri* (king of another man)

12

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
SABUJA & MANUGORO	MAMA MAREA	Real	35 yrs	Prep.	1 month for playing card.	3½ yrs mess work & 6 months pipe laying labourer.	Good
"	GADA GADA	"	45 "	Prep.	1 month for playing card	NIL	"
"	DAGINA GOHIGE	"	50 "	Prep.	2 years for escaping for war labour.	4 yrs plantation, 2½ yrs as R.P. Constabulary member, 2 yrs village constable, 3 yrs L.G. Councillor	"
"	TAU KURAU	"	32 "	Std. I	3 month for adultery.	6 months mechanics assistant 1 yr laundryman, 7 yrs V.C. & 1 yr carpenter.	"
"	NOGA TUAI	"	35 "	Prep.	3 month for violence behaviour.	5 yrs laundryman	"
"	BABAGA BUANA	"	50 "	NIL	1 month for playing card.	1 month sisal labourer (Tavai)	Good
"	MEDE BUANA	"	45 "	Prep.	NIL	4 yrs plantation, 2 yrs Village Constable & 1 week as hostage.	Good
"	KORA AROKA	"	52 "	NIL	4 yrs for unlawful killing.	1 month labour at Saptine creek (copper)	"
"	DAIO KANOH	"	57 "	NIL	2 months for stealing.	2 yrs as surveyor's assistant 1½ yrs sisal labourer at Tavai. I.M.S. factor for 10 yrs and 8 yrs V. Councillor	"

20

striking (king of another man)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
SABUTA & MANUGORO	DIMIDI BUAMA	Potential	25 yrs	Std. III	NIL	1 month domestic work	Good
	DUVAI BABAGA	Real (F)	?	Form. III	NIL	NIL	Good
SETURU	DUNA MANAVA	Real	35 yrs	Prep.	NIL	NIL	Good
	AVA VEMOVA	"	40 "	NIL	3 months imprisonment for adultery		"
	MODUBA BORA	"	40 "	NIL	NIL	2 yrs plantation & 1 yr town gardening.	"
	MARAVA INOA	"	50 "	Prep.	NIL	6 yrs domestic work, pastor for 10 yrs & 5 yrs Village Constable.	"
KARAW', KEAPARA & ALUKUNI.	HEA RENAGI	Real	58 yrs	Prep.	NIL	NIL	Good
	ALAI WARI	"	68 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
	IGA OLI	"	68 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
	ILA ROVA	"	50 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
	ILA RUPA	"	53 "	"	NIL	NIL	"
	VELE ILA	"	64 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
	HUMA ILA	"	62 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
	HAVU LAPIA	"	46 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
	POUNA GILIMO	"	52 "	"	NIL	NIL	"
	AKARU AJONIA	"	34 "	Std. IV	NIL	NIL	"

19

striking (king of another man)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
KARAWA, XEAPARA & ABUKUHI.	GENO JIM	Real	42 yrs	Std. III	NIL	NIL	Good
"	AMONA IIA	"	42 "	Std. IV	NIL	3 1/2 yrs R.P.N.G.C. Band 3 yrs Co-operative Store work & 5 yrs Co-op Secretary	"
"	ROVA LAPTA	"	45 "	Std. VI	NIL	1 1/2 yrs Co-op storeman 1/2 yr carpenter & Now table maker as trade store.	"
"	LA'A VME	"	38 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
"	OPI AGI	"	40 "	Std. I	NIL	NIL	"
"	VELE KAPU	"	68 "	Prep.	NIL	Village Councillor V. Coast able.	"
"	COLE MAU	"	47 "	Std. V	NIL	2 yrs C.W.D. carpenter, Army carpenter during war, Co-op Storeman and Secretary, I.G. Councillor, Church council Chairman.	"
"	WAEA EANA	"	49 "	Std. I	NIL	NIL	"
"	KARO KARO	"	49 "	Std. VII	NIL	NIL	"
"	MAFE RAULA	"	37 "	Prep.	NIL	Carpenter 5 years.	"
"	TAVIRI FO	"	51 "	Std. V	NIL	2 years as storeman	"
"	XILI IIA	"	51 "	Std. IV	NIL	Carpenter 12 years.	"
"	KAPI IIA	"	50 "	Prep.	NIL	Rubber plantation 2 years Co-op storeman 5 yrs (present)	"
"	AU WALO	"	36 "	Std. IV	NIL	Employed by John Meikle (storeman)	"

14

strip (kinz of another man)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
KARAWA, KEAPARA & ALUKUMI	RAKA TUKU	Real	26 yrs	Std. VI	NIL	Electric Commision Linesman 2 years.	Good
	PO EANA	Real	30 "	Std. III	NIL	R.P. N.G.C Band 3 yrs Painter 2 years. School Committee member(present)	"
	GIA VUI	Real	35 "	Std. IV	NIL	NIL	"
	HOBART TAV	"	57 "	Std. VI	NIL	Los College 4 yrs, Pastor for 20 yrs & Admin. carpen- ter 4 yrs.	"
	MAU ILA	"	68 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
	WALIMU MALEPO	Potential	28 "	Std. IV	NIL	2½ yrs as storeman(town)	"
	GCMA AMINI	Real	52 "	Std. IV	NIL	Los College 4 yrs, Pastor until present 33 yrs.	"
	OLE RAWA	"	35 "	Std. VI	NIL	NIL	"
	VALA RENAGI	"	48 "	Std. VI	NIL	Storeman 2 years, fisherman now.	"
	AU GEWA	"	45 "	Std. V	NIL	Wireless operator 2 years. Fisherman now.	"
RUWA WALO	"	41 "	Std. I	NIL	NIL	"	
ANO VAVENE	"	55 "	Std. II	1 month imprison- ment for disobeying doctor's Instruction to Hospita- lize.	Bezch-de-mar work 8 months fisherman now.	"	
					months im- prisonment unlawful stri*	1 yr rubber plantation labour. (king of another man)	"

(12)

(7)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
KARAWA, KEAFARA & ALUKUNI.	KEKEA ILA	Real	34 yrs	Std. III	NIL	Storeman (town) 3 yrs, Clerk with Admin. 3 yrs & Fisherman now.	Good
	AMINI LA'A	"	51 "	Std. V	NIL		
KALO	POKANA KINI	Real	50 yrs	Std. I	NIL	Los College, 28 yrs as pastor, fisherman now.	"
	KINI KILA	"	55 "	Prep.	1 month imprisonment for gambling	4 yrs plantation, Church monitor now.	Good
ALEWAI	VAGI POKANA	Real	71 yrs	Prep.	NIL	2 yrs plantation (rubber) laypastor, Village Councillor 25 years.	Good
	GIMANA AU	"	54 "	Std. III	NIL		
	POKANA POKANA	"	69 "	Prep.	NIL	1 yr boatscrew, 15 yrs as shop assistant and driver.	"
	PARULU GEGERA	"	54 "	Std. IV	NIL	2 yrs driver, 2 yrs outboard motor operator.	"
	KILAKALE IGA	"	39 "	Std. IV	2 months for gambling	2 yrs as carpenter, 2 yrs driver, own business now.	"
	WALO KALAWA	"	34 "	Std. III	1 week imprisonment for not repairing old kitchen.	2 yrs as carpenter, 3 yrs as local Government councillor.	"
	NOPE LAKA (F)	Potential	43 "	Std. V	NIL	3 yrs as Store keeper.	"
						Cook girl for Missionaries for 5 yrs. House wife now.	"

(12)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude toward Government
ALEWAI	KILA VELEKE (F)	Real	29 yrs	Std. IV	NIL	NIL	Good
"	ANI WALO	"	32 "	Std. IV	NIL	Was in the girl guide.	"
"	KALI MANU (F)	"	45 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
"	ARA'A LAU	"	35 "	Std. III	NIL	Bible school & helped nurses.	Good
"	KEANA WALIMO (F)	"	21 "	Std. VI	NIL	NIL	"
"	KILA IGAWAI (F)	"	27 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
HULA	SOUTH KILA	"	48 yrs	Std. VI	NIL	2 yrs carpenter, 2 yrs I.G. Councillor.	Good
"	WALA LA'A	"	55 "	Std. II	2 weeks for running away from war labour.	NIL	"
"	DORA TOM(F)	"	52 "	Std. V	NIL	NIL	"
"	PALA RAVU	"	65 "	Prep.	4 months for running away from war labour.	1 year as carpenter	"
"	LOI RUPA	"	55 "	Std. IV	4 months imprisonment for assault.	8 months as carpenter	"
"	ALE PAULO	"	57 "	Std. VI	NIL	4 yrs Govt. Printer, 17 yrs as carpenter.	"
"	MEA GIMA	"	65 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"

(5)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
HULA	RAVU VELE	Real	53 yrs	Std. VI	1 month imprisonment for violence	Machanic and driver 10 yrs.	Good.
"	VAKONA VALI	"	53 "	Std. V	2 weeks for stealing paw-paws.	2 years carpenter (war)	"
"	NUMA ARA(F)	"	66 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
"	KARO RAVU(F)	"	46 "	Std. IV	NIL	NIL	"
"	JIM POKA(M)	"	47 "	Std. III	NIL	5 yrs Police Band, Council Constable for 2 yrs. & Councillor 1 yr.	"
"	KILA ARA	"	71 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
"	WALO NAMO	"	46 "	Std. III	2 weeks for running away from war labour.	NIL	"
"	TEKURA LEKA	"	71 "	Prep.	NIL	1/2 year sea surveyor	"
"	KILA RUPA	"	55 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
"	WALO VAGI	"	69 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
"	NAVU KILA	"	51 "	Std. VI	NIL	Girl guide	"
"	KILA KEI	"	72 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
"	IAMO RENAGI	"	70 "	"	1 week for being on the street after hour of 9 in the night.	1 year tender.	"
"	WALA WARI	"	36 "	Std VI	NIL	NIL	"

(7)

(Wife of another man)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
HULA	KILA WARI(F)	Real	52 yrs	Std. I	NIL	NIL	Good
"	KILA OPE	"	50 "	Std. IV	NIL	1 yr carpenter, 3 yrs Councillor, 4 yrs clerk, now a repairer (carpenter)	"
"	ALU VALI	"	37 "	Std. VI	NIL	12 yrs carpenter, business man now as carpenter in the village	"
"	KILA LAI(F)	"	48 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
"	GENO KOPI(F)	"	58 "	Std. V	NIL	NIL	"
"	KILA KILAVE-RAVE(F)	"	50 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
"	NUGA KWARI	"	65 "	Prep.	NIL	5 yrs domestic servant and 1 year as carpenter	"
"	RENAGI LAKA	"	54 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
"	VUI KOPI(F)	"	44 "	Std. VI	NIL	NIL	"
"	VAVENE MEA	Potential	28 "	Std. VI	NIL	Trained as plumber & mechanic	"
"	AGI VUI(F)	Real	22 "	Std. VI	NIL	Teacher at Hula P.T.School	"
"	GULO VUI	"	29 "	Ars. VI	NIL	Trained as Medical & as Co-op storekeeper, 4 yrs carpenter.	"
"	WALO KILA	"	33 "	Std. IV	NIB.	R.P.C. Band, 2 yrs, shopkeeper 2 yrs Councillor L.G. Sport organizer now.	"
"	KALA KAPA	"	34 "	Std. VI	NIL	2 yrs Agri. Clerk Committee for Hula P.T.School	Good
"	MALOA KILA	"	33 "	Std. VII	NIL	Trained as joinery work as one for 15 yrs.	"
"	KAPA KILA	"	37 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
"	WALO TEKURA	"	36 "	Std. III	NIL	1 year shopkeeper	"
"	KILA GEREA	"	42 "	Std. V	NIL	Wireless operator (war)	"

(15)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
HOLA	KILAVRILIVU WARI VUI RAKA	Real	40 yrs	Std. V	NIL	NIL	Good
"	"	"	40 "	Std. VI	NIL	3 yrs Co-op shopkeeper 2 yrs Factory Assistant Koitakinuru 2 yrs Coffee planter (labourer) 1/2 yr carpenter	"
"	LEWA POUNA	"	32 "	Std. III	NIL	10 years carpenter	"
"	OLA AI	"	35 "	Std. IV	NIL	1 1/2 yrs Telephone exchange 1/2 yr Travel Agent Assistant	"
"	NAMA POKANA (F)	"	17 "	Form II	NIL	NIL	"
"	AGI API (F)	"	17 "	Std. V	NIL	NIL	"
"	EPENA WALO	"	16 "	Std. VI	NIL	NIL	"
"	MIKI MATA	"	17 "	Std. VI	NIL	NIL	"
"	KARO FOKA	"	50 "	Std. V	1 month imprisonment for violence.	No work before P & C Chairman.	"
"	OLI KILA (F)	"	40 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
"	LA'A ITAMA	"	1884 (born)	Prep.	1 month for violence.	NIL	"
"	MAVU WARI (F)	"	55 yrs	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
IRUPARA	GENO KALO	Real	49 yrs	Std. III	NIL	1 1/2 yrs carpenter 7 yrs store man (employed by Mr. Meikle)	Good
"	AU RUPA	"	65 "	NIL	3 weeks in prison for assault	10 yrs cook; Govt. interpreter for 5 yrs, V.C for 20 yrs & businessman in the village.	Good

(12)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
IRUPARA	ALAMA OLI	Real	47 yrs	Std. IV	2 months imprisonment for escaping from war labour.	Boatscrew and cook during the world war II.	Good
"	RAULA KILA (F)	"	44 "	Std. II	NIL	Now a basket ball team captain.	Good
"	RIVU KILA (F)	"	35 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
"	KILA KALO	Potential	42 "	Std. V	NIL	5 yrs cook, 4 yrs L.G. Council - lor.	"
"	LEKA IGA	Real	30 "	Std. II	NIL	6 yrs carpenter	"
"	KILA KULA	"	31 "	Std. III	NIL	3 yrs R.P. Constabulary.	"
"	KILA KALO	"	31 "	Std. III	5 months for stealing.	3 yrs shop assistant, 6 yrs painter.	"
"	GIMA GERU (F)	"	29 "	Std. III	NIL	1/2 yr baby-girl & 1 yr shop assistant.	"
"	LAKA OLI	"	39 "	Std. I	NIL	10 years carpenter, Business man in village now.	"
"	PALA RUPA (F)	"	21 "	Std. V	NIL	NIL	"
"	API AU (F)	"	28 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
"	VAGI GEREGA	"	28 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
KAZIRUPU	See Clan leaders and Councillors for leaders.						
KAMALI	KILAGI IUA	Real	43 yrs	Std. III	2 months imprisonment for playing card.	3 1/2 yrs plantation labourer, L.G. Councillor 1 yr.	Good

(=)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
KAMALI	KOPINA TANU	Real	39 yrs	Std. III	NIL	5 yrs domestic and cooking work L.G. Councillors 6½ yrs	Good
"	LEKA KARO	"	59 "	Std. II	NIL	2 yrs logger sailor	"
"	WALO TAU	"	48 "	NIL	3 months imprisonment for adultery	14 years as Village Council lor.	"
"	RAKA KOLOU	Potential	35 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	TAU WAPOLI	Real	32 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
"	TAU TEGANA	"	29 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	LEKA KUPI	"	36 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
BABAKA (RAKO KARULI)	GENO RIKI	Real	79 yrs	PREP.	NIL	NIL	Good
"	KINI RUPA	"	49 "	Std. II	NIL	1½ yrs rubber plantation labourer.	"
"	VELAPO KILA	"	50 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
"	KILA BABAKA	"	41 "	Std. IX	3 week imprisonment for allowing people to drink spirits in his house.	15 yrs Govt. teacher, 3 months clerk,	"
"	RENAGI GAPI	Potential	45 "	Prep.	1 week imprisonment for keeping pigs in the village.	NIL	"

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
BAI AKA (RAKO KAPULI)	KILA IAMO	Real	31 yrs	Std. VI	NIL	3 yrs shop assistant, 1 yr Govt. storeman.	Good
KAPAWOKO	KILA KILA	Real	55 yrs	NIL	NIL	NIL	Good
"	KOPI KILA(F)	"	35 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
"	VALI MANU(F)	"	40 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
GEMO	GIMANA GABI	Real	55 yrs	NIL	NIL	4 yrs rubber plantation Village Councillor and Village Constable 6 yrs.	Good
"	KILAGI GOLOU	"	60 "	NIL	2 months imprisonment for adultery	NIL	Good
"	GARO TANU	"	45 "	NIL	2 weeks imprisonment for disobeying to improve his house.	6 yrs Village Constable and 6 yrs Village Councillor L.G.	"
"	RAULA KILA	"	50 "	NIL	2 weeks imprisonment for keeping pigs in the village	2 yrs rubber plantation at present a monitor in Mission.	"
"	LOGENA GARO	"	40 "	NIL	2 weeks imprisonment for riotious behaviour.	NIL	"
"	MARU RAGANA(F)	"	35 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"

(2)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude toward Government
BARAKA (RAKO KAFULI)	KILA IANO	Real	31 yrs	Std. VI	NIL	2 yrs shop assistant, 1 yr Govt. storeman.	Good
KAPAROKO	KILA KILA	Real	55 yrs	NIL	NIL	NIL	Good
	KOPI KILA(P)	"	35 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
	VALI KASU(P)	"	40 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
GEO	GIBANA GABE	Real	55 yrs	NIL	NIL	4 yrs rubber plantation Village Councillor and Village Constable 6 yrs.	Good
	KILAGI GILOH	"	60 "	NIL	2 months imprisonment for adultery	NIL	Good
"	GARG TARI	"	45 "	NIL	2 years imprisonment for disobeying to improve his house.	6 yrs Village Constable and 6 yrs Village Councillor L.O.	"
"	KAULA KILA	"	50 "	NIL	2 weeks imprisonment for keeping pigs in the village	2 yrs rubber plantation at present a monitor in mission.	"
"	LAGIENA GARG	"	40 "	NIL	2 weeks imprisonment for riotous behaviour.	NIL	"
"	KARU RAGANA(P)	"	35 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"

(2)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude toward Government
GEMO	PALAI RAWA (F)	Real	30 yrs	NIL	NIL	NIL	Good
ALOMARUFU	BAENA GIMANA	Real	50 yrs	NIL	4 months imprisonment for riotous behaviour.	NIL	Good
"	WUI MARU	"	45 "	NIL	3 months for behaving in threatening manner	9 yrs rubber labourer	"
"	VALI VELE(F)	"	32 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
WALAI	GIMANA KILAGI	Real	58 yrs	NIL	2 months imprisonment for not paying tax	NIL	Good
"	BAGU VERAVE	"	48 "	NIL	4 month imprisonment for riotous behaviour. 1 week for not paying tax. 1 month adultery.	3 1/2 yrs domestic work, 2 yrs bar tender.	"
"	GEMO RESENA(F)	"	35 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"
"	KILAGI KILAGI (F)	"	21 "	Std. II	NIL	NIL	"

(2)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
RIWALIRUFU & BAKAKA-MEPU	SEGA ROEMA	Real	60 yrs	NIL	1 month for suspected stealing.	NIL	Good
"	YANUA PAU	"	55 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	KILA VERALI	"	56 "	NIL	NIL	1 yr rubber labourer.	"
"	SEGA GWAIBO	"	60 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	GABI MAIYO	"	45 "	NIL	NIL	1 yr rubber labourer, 1 1/2 yrs domestic, 3 yrs as L.S. Councillor, 10 months of 4 various jobs in Moresby.	"
"	KEMACY GABI	"	50 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	KIYA BARAYA	Real	65 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	GABANA MAILIGA (P)	"	60 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	TAC HA MAIYO (S)	"	45 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
BOHAWAIO	MAVU BOU	Real	65 yrs	NIL	2 months imprisonment for riotous behaviour	NIL	"
"	VALI KIYA	"	59 "	NIL	2 months imprisonment for riotous behaviour	NIL 2 yrs domestic work, 2 yrs Village Councillor.	"
"	GIMA NULA	"	45 "	NIL	4 months imprisonment for unlawful strike (kine of another man)	1 yr rubber plantation labour.	"

7

5

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
BOHANILO	VANUA MANU	Real	55 yrs	NIL	4 months in prison for striking his wife. 2 months for riotous behaviour.	4 yrs rubber plantation labourer, 1 yr L.G. Councillor	Good
"	VARIKA GABA	"	50 "	NIL	1 month in prison for stealing coconuts.	1½ yrs rubber plantation labourer.	"
"	LAKA MANU (F)	"	38 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	GANI GADEI (F)	"	40 "	NIL	1 month in prison for striking another woman	NIL	"
"	ROANA GADEI (F)	"	21 "	Std. III	NIL	NIL	"
KEMAROLO	MARO VALI	Real	50 yrs	NIL	NIL	1½ yrs rubber plantation labourer.	Good
"	TAU VAGI (F)	"	45 "	NIL	NIL	NIL	"
"	SOLDIER BALE	Potential	16 "	Form III so far still in High School	N/A	N/A	Good
"	GOINA IRAU	"	26 "	ABSENTEE WORKER AT LAB.			

(6)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government.
GAMOGA	KALOGO BALA	Real	36 yrs	Std. II	1 week unlawful lighting of fires.	NIL	Good
"	BAI RAGA	"	32 "	NIL	1 month imprisonment for burning the peoples camp.	1 yr 8 months Cocoa and coffee plantation.	"
"	LEGA RAGA	ABSENT					
"	VELE GORU	Potential	?	ABSENT TEACHER'S COLLEGE,		GOROKA.	
INGOLO	POGALI RIGONA	Real	60 yrs	NIL	1 month imprisonment for lighting fires.	1 yr rubber plantation labourer, 20 yrs Village Councillor.	Good
"	KOBA VELA	"	58 "	NIL	1 month imprisonment for lighting fires.	3½ yrs rubber labourer, 2 yrs Village Councillor 15 yrs Village Constable.	"
"	BINA BINA	"	50 "	NIL	NIL	1 yr rubber plantation labour	"
"	LALAI MAJI	"	50 "	NIL	NIL	6½ yrs rubber plantation labourer.	"
DEROAKBI	VANARO MORABU (F)	Real	40 yrs	Std. VI	NIL	NIL	Good
"	ENANI LALAI	"	40 "	Std. IV	NIL	1 yr cook boy	"
"	BURA VELO	"	36 "	NIL	NIL	1 yr cook, 3 yrs rubber plantation labourer. 13 yrs V. Councillor	"
"	ENIA KEO	"	50 "	Std. I	NIL	4 yrs rubber plantation labourer.	"

(5)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Convictions	Previous Employment	Attitude towards Government
GEA	PURUNA KOKAE	Real	45 yrs	NIL	NIL	4 yrs as domestic servant 2 yrs V.C.	Good
"	KOMUO GARI	"	36 "	NIL	NIL	7 yrs as domestic servant 5 yrs as Village Councillor.	"
"	MAKIMA HAITA	"	50 "	NIL	NIL	2½ yrs rubber plantation	"
GIDOBADA	PURI MARO	Real	45 yrs	Std. III	2 months imprisonment for threatening behaviour. 2 weeks for same offence.	2 yrs rubber plantation	Good
"	GANOGA GWAIBO	Real	45 "	Std. II	2 weeks for threatening manner. 3 months for adultery.	3 yrs as cook, 5 yrs Village Councillor & 2½ yrs carpenter	Good
"	GOBUTA ICA	"	36 "	Std. III	NIL	2 yrs cook, 2½ yrs sheepkeeper 1 yr bakery, L.C. Councillor for 4 yrs	Good
TAURUBA	GIMA DALAI	Real	50 yrs	Prep.	NIL	2 yrs rubber plantation labourer.	Good
"	KWALINU GINI	"	55 "	NIL	1 month imprisonment for unlawful lighting fires.	4 yrs rubber plantation labourer.	Good

(4)

Village	Name	Real or Potential	Age	Schooling	Conviction	Previous Employment	Attitude toward Government
TAURURU	HUA NAU	Real	50 yrs	Prep.	2 months imprisonment for unlawful striking.	2 yrs rubber plantation labourer.	Good
"	KORO MALAGA	"	45 "	NIL	NIL	2 yrs rubber plantation labourer.	Good
"	REHAGI LEHA	"	35 "	NIL	2 months for negligent driving.	NIL	Good
"	IGA UATO (F)	"	32 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	Good
"	MAHURA TAU (F)	"	35 "	Prep.	NIL	NIL	"
GABONE	KILA MOLEA	Real	50 yrs	NIL	3 months for threatening behaviour	NIL	Good
"	PEPENA MAINA	"	45 "	NIL	2 weeks for keeping pigs in the villa	NIL	"
"	VERAVE MAINA	"	40 "	NIL	2 weeks for keeping pigs in the villa etc.	6 yrs L.G. Councillor 1/2 yr laundry.	"
"	DOGE KILA (F)	"	32 "	Std. IV	3 days imprisonment for using violence.	NIL	"

(3)

(2)

Youth Activities.

The Primary "T" Schools have boy scouts and girl guides activities. Almost every Primary "T" School and big Mission Primary School have the Boy Scouts and Girl Guides. The boys and girls have Camp Fires and all the functions that the Guides and the Scouts should do.

Extending the youth activities to bit older children and the teenagers or the young men and women the main activity is parties and dances. In some villages these parties and dances are held almost every night, specially at Hood Lagoon and Hood Point areas. In Kalo village the boys and girls have divided and formed themselves two clubs (on clan basis) and play guitars and dance almost every night as practices to better themselves in real performances. Other villages' youngsters play as a group from one village.

Apart from the real young ones going to school and having their school commitments (as studies, Boy Scouts and Girl Guides) and the older ones enjoying themselves in the nights with guitars and dances, there is nothing very much in the area that would be classified as real youth activities to any noticeable extent.

APPENDIX "E"

(1)

COMMENTS ON THE MEMBERS OF R.P. & N.G. CONSTABULARY
ACCOMPANYING PATROL.

The Constables that accompanied the patrol were Senior Constable No. 0280 Clement and Constable i/c. No. 1629 Mola Girou.

Constable Mola-Girou come out on patrol for the first half of the patrol and Senior Constable Clement on the second half of the patrol. Both constables have performed what were required of them with almost efficiency. Senior Constable Clement, at times, seemed to be over confident. Constable i/c. Mola was quite respectful.

They both proved to be good patrol policemen.

J. Tubuora
.....
(O'REILLY TUBUORA)
PATROL OFFICER.